

UNIVERSAL
LIBRARY



111 557

UNIVERSAL
LIBRARY

INTRODUCTION

This is the fifth of a series of indexes which finally will appear as Volume 150 of THE TWENTIETH CENTURY ENCYCLOPEDIA OF CATHOLICISM. Volumes sixty-nine through one hundred and eight are here included in one cumulated index. Interim indexes will be issued as the encyclopedia progresses and a final cumulative index will appear as Volume 150 of the series.

The arrangement of this index is alphabetico-specific; that is, the whole is arranged in one alphabetic order, and the entries are always made as specific as possible. The user, therefore, should always use a "dictionary" approach in seeking information. For examples, discussion of Baptism will be found directly under Baptism and not under Sacraments; individual Church Fathers are entered under their names and are not collected under the heading Fathers of the Church. Volume is separated from page(s) by a colon: inclusive paging is always given when a discussion goes beyond one page—this is indicated by a hyphen, thus: 6:20-22.

Cross references are used to connect related headings. *See also* references are always made from general to particular, not vice versa. Reading the modifications under the heading may also suggest related material. In order to make the final index as serviceable as possible, librarians and other users of the index are asked to make suggestions and criticisms. Comments on the adequacy of the cross references and on the possible use of "form" subject headings will be especially welcome.

—JOSEPH W. SPRUG
Index Editor



*Edited by HENRI DANIEL-ROPS of the
Académie Française*

*General Editor of the English Language Edition:
LANCELOT C. SHEPPARD*

*American Consulting Editor and Chief of Consultants:
CELESTINE LUKE, F.S.C., S.T.D., of Manhattan College*

"A NEW means of conveying religious culture today . . . one which should bring Catholics much spiritual joy."

—L'OSSERVATORE ROMANO

"All librarians will be interested in this monumental work . . . and there should be a copy of it in every rectory and parish."

—THE CATHOLIC REVIEW SERVICE

". . . an auspicious feat in Catholic publishing . . . a source of understanding and inspiration for all intelligent readers."

—AMERICA

"All these books are useful and interesting for information and reference . . . they are very well written."

—THE CATHOLIC NEWS, N. Y.

"School, college, and parish libraries will probably want to subscribe to this series . . . a way of acquiring a large measure of Christian culture."—D. Bernard Theall, O.S.B., NC FEATURES

". . . a new kind of encyclopedia. This monumental work has taken on the task of confronting the ancient Faith with the full scope of modern research in every field of knowledge."

—THE SIGN

". . . exceptional stature and value . . . excellently printed and bound . . . a series not only instructive but handsome as well."

—THE CATHOLIC TRANSCRIPT

". . . more for the average reader, and answers virtually all of the questions that are likely to occur to him, but, if one is to judge from the first volumes, will most probably succeed in interesting his learned colleagues as well."—THE BOSTON PILOT

"An enterprise of great scope in the intellectual and spiritual life of contemporary Catholicism."

—THE SATURDAY REVIEW

"This series is such that, having nourished the intelligence, it will also move the heart, and lead its readers to prayer."

—C. C. MARTINDALE, S.J.

- ABAILARD, PIERRE, 1079-1142
 communion of saints, 26:26
- ABBOTS
 Bernard of Clairvaux to, 98:64-65
- ABORTION
 economic development, 106:117
 Japan, 132:45
 moral aspects, 132:43
- ABREACTION
 psychoanalysis, 93:87
 creator, 11:55-58
- ABSOLUTE, The
 demand for, 35:19-21, 48-53
 creator of the world, 11:27
 experience, 35:51-52
 metaphysical problem, 19:98
 metaphysics and, 35:136
 oneness, 11:31
 reason and creation, 19:25-27
 social ethics, 34:93-94
 thought and, 35:23
 transcendence, 19:91
 values, 35:76
 the word, 35:49n
 world and, 11:25-26
- ABSOLUTISM
 development; French Revolution, 91:110
 moral, 91:127
 political, 91:112-113
- ACTION
 Blondel's philosophy, 35:18-19
- ACTION FRANCAISE
 condemnation, 89:102
- ACTIVE LIFE
 Gospel teaching, 69:44
- ACTS OF JOHN
 Last Supper; hymn, 125:18-19
- ACTS OF THE APOSTLES
 Gospel before the Gospels, 67:102-109
 Gospel story of Jesus and, 67:104-108
 primitive catechesis, 67:105
 references
 Acts 1.14---45:15
 Acts 2.17---95:29
 Acts 2.30-31---24:19
 Acts 2.38-40---48:57
 Acts 2.42-47---105:32
 Acts 3.16---67:103
 Acts 4.32-37---105:33
 Acts 9.3-9---98:27
 Acts 10.13-15, 28-29---14:45
 Acts 10.34---95:29
 Acts 10.37-43---67:9
 Acts 10.38---105:29
 Acts 15.7-12---98:30
 Acts 15.13-21---98:30
 Acts 15.23-29---98:31
 Acts 15.28-29---48:105
 Acts 18.1-3---14:37
- AD LUCEM (organization)
 lay missionaries, 100:56
- ADAM
 king of creation, 19:50
- ADAM AND EVE
 Gnosticism, 11:113
 happiness, 25:44
 immortality, 25:42
 impeccability, 25:43
 Nazarene teaching, 139:116
- ADLER, ALFRED, 1870-1937
 on personality, 93:25
- ADO of Sens (Abp, d. 875)
 Martyrology, 109:60, 61
- ADOLESCENCE
 divided loyalty, 93:108
 masturbation, 93:68
 period of growth, 93:107-108
 responsibility, 93:117
 sexual activity, 93:109
- ADRIAN I, POPE (d. 795)
 charities, 105:96
- ADRIAN VI, POPE 1459-1523
 (elected 1522)
 Council of Trent, 78:118
- ADULTERY
 biblical teaching, 69:35
 Gospel teaching, 69:42
- ADVENTISM; ADVENTISTS
 acceptance, 139:73
 branches, 139:66-68
 end of the world, 139:74
 founder, 139:55
 pentecostal groups, 139:68
 perfectionist groups, 139:68
 Reformation Movement, 139:67
 return of Christ, 139:56-59
 sects akin to, 139:68
 Tabernacle Movement, 139:67
 Weissenberg Movement, 139:71
- ÆLRED, SAINT, 1109?-1166
 Mariology, 45:46
Mirror of Charity, 40:54
 spirituality, 40:53-56
- AERONAUTICS
 international aspects, 95:14
 military, 131:9
- AESCHYLUS
 Greek religion, 142:61-62
- AESTHETICS
 science and beauty, 130:135-137
- AFRICA
 awakening civilization, 100:125
 Bandoeng Conference, 100:125
 new nations, 106:66
- AFRICAN MISSIONS OF LYONS
 (see SOCIETY OF AFRICAN MISSIONS)
- AFTER-LIFE (see FUTURE LIFE)
- AGAGIANIAN, GREGORY PETER XV,
 Cardinal, 1895-
 missions, 102:115

- AGAPE**
 meaning, 105:27
AGED
 gerocomium, 105:65
AGNES OF JESUS, Mother, 1602-1634
 stigmatization, 57:25
AGNOSTICISM
 philosophy and, 130:66
 religion of feeling and, 130:65-72
AGONY IN THE GARDEN
 (see under JESUS CHRIST)
AGRICULTURE
 India and Japan, 132:60
Mater et Magistra, 132:128-130
 mechanical aids, 132:72-74
 produce; comparison of yields, 132:58-59
 progress in production, 132:57
 revolution necessary and possible, 132:59-60
 seeds, improvement of, 132:70-72
 socio-political aspects, 132:79-80
 technical improvement, 132:61-74
AKATHISTOS HYMN
 Eastern liturgy, 135:40-41
 Eastern piety, 135:79
 Mariology, 45:31-32
ALAIN
 Sartre and, 91:76
ALASTRUEY SANCHEZ, GREGORIO
 on redemption, 25:96
ALBERT the GREAT, SAINT, 1193-1280
 communion of saints, 26:27
 Mariology, 45:50-51
ALCOHOLICS ANONYMOUS
 program; 12 steps, 93:84-85
ALCOHOLISM
 addiction, 93:80
 development of addiction, 93:81
 disease, 93:79
 disintegrating personality, 93:81
 hospital treatment, 93:83
 incidence, 93:79
 mission work, 100:68-69
 responsibility, 93:82
 social effects, 93:83
 types, 93:79-80
ALCUIN, 735-804
 Sacramentary, 109:20
ALDHLM, SAINT
 church music, 125:57
ALEXANDER VI, POPE, 1431-1503
 (elected 1492)
 (formerly BORGIA, Rodrigo, Cardinal, q.v.)
 administrator, 78:30
 Borgias, 78:30-31
 election and pontificate, 78:29-32
 penitence, 78:31
 Savonarola and, 78:35-38
ALEXANDER VII, POPE, 1599-1667
 missions, 100:13
ALEXANDER AKIMETES, SAINT, 5th century
 monasticism, 135:65
ALEXANDER the GREAT, 356-323 B. C.
 Greek religion, 142:74
ALEXANDER of HALES (d. 1245)
 communion of saints, 26:27
ALEXANDER, NOEL, O.P., 1639-1724
 communion of saints, 26:31-32
ALEXANDRIA
 early art, 121:14
ALEXANDRIAN SCHOOL
 Christology, 24:39
 Gospel development, 69:100
 Theotokos, 45:26
ALL SAINTS' DAY
 communion of saints, 26:151
ALMA REDEMPTORIS MATER
 Marian antiphon, 45:55
ALMSGIVING
 Benedictine almoner, 105:88
 biblical teaching, 69:35
 charity and, 34:131, 105:45
 communion of saints, 26:127
 Gelasius, Pope, 105:77
 Leo the Great on, 105:76
ALPHONSUS LIGUORI, SAINT, 1696-1787
 Mariology, 45:75-76
 role, 98:125
ALTARS
 relics (see under RELICS)
AMADEUS of Lausanne (d. 1159)
 Mariology, 45:46
AMALARIUS of Metz, ca. 780-851
 divine office, 109:32
AMBROSE, SAINT (Bp of Milan), 340-397
 Ambrosian rite and, 111:28
 church history, 98:105
 eternity of the world, 11:69-70
 Gospel commentaries, 69:103
 hymns, 125:36
 Mary and Eve, 45:20
 poor relief, 105:13
 psalmody, 125:28-29
 Theodosius and, 89:25
AMBROSIAN CHANT
 description, 125:49
AMBROSIAN RITE
 Gallican liturgy and, 111:28
 history
 Charles Borromeo, 111:29
 Milan, 111:27
 liturgical year, 111:35-36
 order of Mass, 111:30-34
 origins and history, 111:27-30
AMNESIA
 responsibility, 93:121

AMOS, THE PROPHET

Hesiod and, 142:44

AMOS, BOOK OF

references

Am 5.21-27---105:17

ANABAPTISTS

Luther and, 78:68

mysticism, 78:104

ANANIAS AND SAPHIRA

Satan and, 43:22

sin of, 105:33

ANARCHISM

individualistic, 34:77-78

ANATOMY, HUMAN

early works, 105:114

ANAXIMANDER

Greek religion, 142:45

ANCEL, ALFRED, Bp

Gospels and, 69:142

ANCELLE E OBLATE DEL CUORE

DI GESU

secular institute, 87:64

ANDRIANI, MARIA ROSA, 1790-

stigmatic, 57:60

ANERIO, FELICE, ca. 1564-1614

church music, 125:112

ANGELA of Foligno, Blessed, 1250-1309

inedia, 57:59

ANGELA MERICI, SAINT, 1474-1540

founder, 78:111-112

secular institutes and, 87:51-52

ANGELICALS

apostolate, 105:162

ANGELINES

secular Ursulines, 87:53

ANGELIS, CLAUDIA DE, 1675-1715

stigmatist, 57:50

ANGELISM

social error, 34:121

ANGELS

Church and, 26:85-88

cultus, 26:86

Gospel teaching, 69:65n

infused knowledge, 24:168

liturgy, 26:86

peccability, 25:43n

ANGELUS (prayer)

history, 45:57-58

origin, 78:17

ANGER

love and, 69:48

ANGLICAN ORDERS

invalidity; declaration, 78:90

Leo XIII, 138:86

reunion, factor in, 138:85

ANIMALS

dreams, 131:71

drinking behavior, 131:12

Francis of Assisi, 98:76-77

learning, 131:79

perceptions, 131:69, 74

purposive behavior, 131:89

societies, 34:9

souls, 11:110

training, 131:76

ANIMISM

Judaism, 11:24

Origen, 11:83

psychoanalysis, 43:117

ANNE OF THE ASSUMPTION (d. 1660)

stigmata, 57:50

ANNULMENT OF MARRIAGE

(see MARRIAGE: annulment)

ANNUNCIATION, FEAST OF THE

history, 45:34

ANSBERT, SAINT, 7th century

charities, 105:89

ANSELM, SAINT (Abp of Canterbury),

1033-1109

ontological argument, 15:45-48; 91:21n

ANSKAR, SAINT (d. 865)

role, 98:108

ANTHONY ZACCARIA, SAINT,

1502-1539

founder, 105:144

ANTHROPOCENTRISM

humanism, 91:90-91

science and, 91:96

in science and politics, 91:92

ANTHROPOLOGY

Christian, 11:74-118, 119

Incarnation and, 11:35

man and animal, 11:109-110

Platonic, criticism of, 11:74-79

ANTI-CATHOLICISM

France, 19th century, 89:101

United States, 89:76

ANTI-CLERICALISM

counter-reformation period, 87:50

ANTIOCH

patriarchate; bishoprics, 121:56

ANTIOCH, COUNCIL OF, 325

on creation, 11:62

ANTIOCHIAN SCHOOL

Christology, 24:41

Gospel development, 69:100

Theotokos, 45:26

ANTIPHONS

Antiphonale Romanum, 125:35

Marian, 45:55-56; 125:78

Marian; 13th century, 109:43

ANTI-SEMITISM

Christian world and, 73:25

excommunication for, 105:134

ANXIETY

forbidden to the Christian, 14:58

modern civilization, 91:121, 122

neuroses, 93:44

APARTHEID (see SEGREGATION)

APHRODITE

goddess, 142:30-31

APOCALYPSE, BOOK OF
references

Ap 6.10-11---26:150

Ap 12---45:15, 23

APOCRYPHAL BOOKS (N.T.)

gospels and art, 121:102

gospels as *deliramenta*, 67:40

APOLLINARIANISM

Nestorius and, 24:39

APOLLINARIS, of Laodicea (d.ca. 390)

Christological error, 24:35

flesh (the word), 24:27

APOLLO

Greek god, 142:26-27, 131

legislator, 142:55

patron of divination, 142:54

APOLOGETICS

anti-religious scientific apologetics,
130:11-15

cosmology and, 130:124

early Christian centuries, 24:66

philosophy and science, 130:97

scientific "proofs" of religion,
130:91-107

APOLOGIAE

liturgical history, 109:22-23

APOLOGISTS

church history, 98:104

APOPHATISM

definition, 135:137n

APOSTLES

authority in teaching, 89:12

first members of the Church, 48:49

mission, 83:17-18

mission of love, 105:31

recruiting, 14:34

"Whom do you say," 138:106

APOSTLES' CREED

communion of saints, 26:15-17

Protestant regard for, 26:41

Trinitarian in construction, 26:20

APOSTOLATE

Christ's precept, 83:55-56

communion with the Church, 26:125

lay Christians, 83:56

motivation, 56:130

Peyriguère on, 102:148

premissionary, 102:146-152

Suhard, 102:7

Trinity as origin, 83:52

APOSTOLIC DELEGATE

diplomatic relations, papal, 100:44-45

APOSTOLIC SECTS (see SECTS)

APOSTOLIC SUCCESSION

Christ's teaching, 48:106

APOSTOLICITY OF THE CHURCH

Christian unity, 138:119

APPARITIONS

bodily transporting, 43:112

diabolic, 43:111

ARCHIMEDES

achievements, 14:54

ARCHITECTS

Renaissance, 78:55

ARCHITECTURE

Carolingian, 121:164

Roman, 121:113

ARES

god, 142:29

ARIANISM

creation and generation, 11:61-64

Gnosticism and, 24:34

history of Christological error,
24:33-36

incarnation; creation, 19:101-102

Sirmium, Council of, 89:23

ARISTIDES

on creation, 11:40

ARISTOPHANES

Greek religion, 142:64-65

ARISTOTLE

eternity of the world, 19:101

ethics (Bossuet), 69:131

Greek religion, 142:70

matter, 11:46

Orphic beliefs, 11:11

on the Pythagoreans, 14:53

science, 130:20

scientific realism, 130:45

soul; theory, 11:11

ARMAMENTS

expenditure for, 132:118

ARNOBIUS Afer

on the soul, 11:78-79

thought of, 69:100

ARNOLD (Abbot of Bonneval,

d.ca. 1156)

Mariology, 45:47

ART

biblical pictures, 121:16-18

Byzantine, 121:113

Greco-Roman inheritance, 121:114

Persian influence, 121:114

Carolingian, 121:164-184

catacombs, 121:7-34

Celtic Christian art, 121:162-163

Christian

anti-materialism, 121:32

apocrypha, 121:102

bibliography, 121:187-188

earliest period, 121:29-34

Logos on the Cross, 121:103-112

migrations, period of, 121:154-163

mission countries, 100:59

mystery and cult pictures,
121:138-153

Nola, 121:138

oldest theme, 121:91

orante, 121:23-24

origins, 121:11

- realism, 121:33
- Rhenish Franks, 121:161
- Roman emperors as source, 121:98
- San Apollinare in Classe, 121:141
- San Aquilino, 121:140
- S. Pudenziana, 121:139
- SS. Cosma e Damiano, 121:140
- shepherd, 121:21-23
- themes, 4th century, 121:95
- early church, 121:7
- East and West, 121:31
- forbidden images, 121:8
- Frankish, 121:158-162
- history
 - German tribes, 121:156
 - instrumental cause, 24:154-155
 - liturgy and (see LITURGY AND ART)
 - Lombard, 121:157
 - meal pictures, 121:19-20
 - medieval history, 121:154
 - religious
 - liturgy and symbol, 135:55
 - secularism, 102:74
 - serving the Christian idea, 100:60
 - themes, 121:16
- ART OBJECTS
 - Maximian's throne, 121:137
 - pilgrims to the Holy Land, 121:155
- ARTEFACT (see CYBERNETICS)
- ARTEMIS
 - goddess, 142:27-28
- ARTISTS
 - Renaissance, 78:56
- ASCETICISM
 - baptism and life, 56:97
 - Cross-centered, 135:68
 - Jewish spirituality, 73:75
 - martyrdom and, 87:28
 - motivation, 56:94
 - passionless, 135:68
- ASCLEPIUS
 - cult of, 142:63-64
- ASSEMBLIES OF GOD
 - Pentecostal Movement, 139:103
- ASSEMBLY
 - social concept, 34:32
- ASSOCIATION
 - social concept, 34:29-30
- ASSOCIATION IN JESUS CHRIST
 - sect, 139:70
- ASSUMPTION, The
 - Christian unity, 138:53
 - definition, 45:90-92
 - Eastern Orthodoxy, 45:98
 - history of doctrine
 - middle ages, 45:42
- ASSUMPTION, FEAST OF THE
 - history, 45:33-34
- ASTROLOGY
 - Greek religion, 142:82-83
- ASTRONOMY
 - science; development, 14:89-90
- ASTROPHYSICS
 - development, 14:111
- ATHANASIUS, SAINT (Patriarch of Alexandria, d. 373)
 - Apollinarianism, 24:36
 - Christology, 24:39
 - Church and Incarnation, 135:27
 - on creation, 11:53
 - creation and Arianism, 11:62, 63
 - Gospel development, 69:101
 - on the hypostatic union, 24:118-119
 - importance, 98:105
 - Incarnation; purpose, 24:109-110
 - pre-eminence of the Word, 24:40
 - Tyre, Council of, 89:22-23
- ATHEISM
 - absurdity of the world, 130:35-38
 - aggressive anti-theists, 56:41
 - aristocratic, 91:56-65
 - belief; weakness of man, 91:51
 - bibliography, 91:155-156
 - cause of, 91:19
 - certitude, 130:65
 - characteristics of God rejected, 56:42-44
 - Christian civilization and, 91:86-87
 - civilization and, 102:78-85
 - communism (see under COMMUNISM)
 - contemporary, 55:40-44
 - contradicting systems, 91:79
 - contradiction at heart of, 91:12
 - desire that God not exist, 91:126
 - the divine remains, 91:54
 - evidence used against God, 91:20
 - evil and, 91:146, 147
 - existence of, 91:18
 - faith, perfect, and, 91:153
 - faith, test of, 91:143-144
 - forgetting God, 91:130
 - God as symbol, 91:53
 - God ethically impossible, 91:27
 - Hegel; death of God, 91:42
 - Hegel's philosophy, 91:12
 - heroism, 91:8
 - humanism, modern, 91:30-35
 - idea of God, existence of, 91:49
 - immanence, principle of, 91:26
 - indifference, 56:40
 - integral, 91:81
 - social aspects, 91:119
 - kingdom of nothingness, 91:78
 - Marxism and, 91:66; 130:150
 - Marxist dialectics, 130:42-61
 - mature persons, 56:40
 - messianism, 56:44
 - modern period
 - historical force, 91:83
 - mass phenomenon, 91:14

ATHEISM—continued

- originality, 91:25
- origins, 91:45
- question of God, 91:120
- spirit of the times, 91:84-123
- spread of, 91:70
- modern times, 91:7
- moral attributes of God and, 91:59
- morality and, 91:127, 145
- natural reason, 35:114
- negation, 91:10
- pantheism, 91:11
- Pascal on, 91:16, 133
- political, 91:80-81
- political absolutism, 91:113
- politics, modern, 91:103
- polytheism, 91:142
- practical godlessness, 91:10
- a proof of religion, 35:24
- prophetic, 91:143
- prophets and, 91:133
- as purifier, 91:131
- reason and religion, 91:124
- religious feelings and, 91:50
- removal of God; effects, 91:54
- replacing God, 91:53
- scandal, 91:124, 125
- science and, 91:24
- science and Marxism, 130:59-61
- science and religion, 130:10
- science and sin, 14:139
- scientist and, 91:22
- sects and, 139:12
- sin as cause, 91:127
- social injustices of Christians, 130:45
- social principle, 91:119
- sources, 91:22-30
- suffering and faith, 91:139
- systems disagree, 91:51-56
- totalitarianism and, 91:14, 119
- valid denials, 91:139
- victims, 91:143
- wisdom and, 91:15

ATHENA

- daughter of Zeus, 142:24-25

ATHENAGORAS

- on creation, 11:41

ATOMIC POWER

- Einstein on, 102:11

ATOMIC WEAPONS

- nuclear experiments, protest against, 95:99

ATONEMENT

- asceticism of expiation, 56:98
- justice and, 25:113
- justice and Christ's satisfaction, 25:96n
- meaning of, 25:92
- mystery of justice, 25:94-99
- satisfaction, Christ suited for, 25:82
- vicarious satisfaction, 25:92-120

ATRIUM

- basilicas, 121:40

ATTIS

- god, 142:144

ATTITUDE(s)

- social, 34:51-52

AUGSBURG, DIET OF, 1530

- failure, 78:74

AUGURS (see DIVINATION)

AUGUSTINE, SAINT (Abp of Canterbury, d. 604)

- Benedictine expansion, 105:91
- role, 98:107

AUGUSTINE, SAINT (Bp of Hippo), 354-430

- angels and the Church, 26:85-87
- barbarians at Hippo, 98:33
- biblical scholarship
- Gospels, 69:103-104
- canonical life, 87:33
- charities, 105:92
- Christology
- bodily infirmities, 24:125
- hypostatic union, 24:118
- union of natures, 24:64
- the Church and the Holy Spirit, 26:80
- Church in heaven, 26:91-92
- church music, 125:29
- on creation, 11:60
- creation in time, 11:70-71
- on death, 98:46-47
- ecclesiology
- universality, 95:30
- eternal return, myth of the, 11:72
- on evil, 11:101
- on freedom, 11:99-100
- on heaven, 26:154
- on homosexuality, 93:59
- on human love, 98:42
- Incarnation; purpose, 24:115
- influence
- Charlemagne, 105:99
- letter to bishops of Africa, 98:37-38
- love of neighbor, 105:27
- love; sons of God, 26:128-129
- Manichaeism, 11:98-104
- Mariology
- the Assumption, 45:42
- virginal motherhood, 45:22-23
- Neoplatonism, 11:92
- non-violence, 105:101-102
- Origen, criticism, 11:91-92
- pantheism, 11:45
- on Purgatory, 26:144
- role in Church history, 98:12
- sermon (295th), 98:39-41
- on sex, 11:104
- sex; Christian thought, 93:57
- on sin, 11:102
- on the soul, 11:100
- struggle against heresy, 98:33-48

- sufferings of Christ, 26:140
- theology
 - mysteries of faith, 40:24-25
- unity in Christ, 26:77-78
- war, 105:102
 - on wisdom, 98:43-44
- AUGUSTUS, Emperor of Rome, B. C. 63 - A. D. 14
 - Roman religion, 142:141-143
- AUTHORITY
 - forms, 34:23
 - social status, 34:22
- AUTHORITY, CIVIL
 - derivative power, 89:43
 - God the source, 34:123
- AUTHORITY (in religion)
 - historical fact, 89:20-21
 - undervalued, 89:20
- AUTPERTUS, AMBROSIUS, O.S.B. (d. 778?)
 - Mariology, 45:38-39
 - Mary and the Church, 45:23
- AVE MARIS STELLA
 - medieval image, 45:40
- AVE REGINA CAELORUM
 - Marian antiphon, 45:56
- BABYLAS, SAINT
 - relics, 121:73
- BACONTHORPE, JOHN (d. 1348)
 - Mariology, 45:54
- BAKER, GEORGE, 1880-
 - sectarian, 139:121
- BALAAH
 - inspired, 95:26
- BAND
 - social concept, 34:32
- BANDUNG CONFERENCE, 1955
 - war and, 95:97
- BANNEAUX
 - the apparition, 45:82
- BAPTISM
 - communion of saints, 26:120
 - conversion and, 56:61
 - effects
 - Christian way of life, 56:96
 - grafting into Christ, 69:67
 - passion of Christ, 25:127
 - relations with the Church, 26:102-103
 - Holy Spirit, 69:66-67
 - Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:98
 - mission of the baptized, 48:138
 - Mormonism, 139:50
 - Pentecostal assemblies, 139:113
 - rites and ceremonies
 - adult baptism, 109:107n
- BAPTISTERIES
 - early art, 121:70-71
 - Frankish art, 121:159
 - Lateran, 121:71
 - Riez, 121:71
- BARBARIAN INVASIONS OF ROME
 - bishops' role, 105:73
 - Jerome on, 105:72-73
 - vandals and pope, 89:27
- BARBARIANS
 - Hippo, siege of, 98:33ff
- BARBO, LOUIS (Abbot, d. 1443)
 - reform, 40:136
- BAREILLE, G.
 - communion of saints, 26:36
- BARI, COUNCIL AT (1038)
 - reunion attempt, 138:12
- BARNABITES
 - foundation, 105:144
 - reform movement, 78:108
- BARTH, KARL, 1886-
 - doctrine, 138:23
 - Mariology, 138:33
- BASIL, SAINT, the Great, 330 (ca.)-379
 - on creation, 11:60
 - eternity of the world, 11:68-69
 - Holy Spirit and deification, 135:36
 - hospitable works, 105:62-63
 - humanity of Christ, 24:135
 - matter; creation, 11:54
 - monasticism, 135:63, 64
 - pictures; veneration, 121:146
- BASILICA(S)
 - Bimbir-Kilisse, 121:59
 - Byzantine influence, 121:63-64
 - Byzantium, 121:115
 - Debra Damo, 121:63
 - early parish churches, 121:51
 - Eastern, 121:68
 - Hippo, 121:61
 - Menas at Alexandria, 121:85
 - Mount of Olives, Bethlehem, 121:80
 - Palestine, 121:80
 - public buildings, 121:39
 - Rusafa, 121:59
 - St John Lateran, 121:40-43
 - St Paul's, 121:50-51
 - St Peter's, 121:44-50
 - St Sebastian, 121:75
 - San Nazaro Maggiore, 121:77
 - Santa Maria Maggiore, 121:52-54
 - Santa Sabina, 121:51-52
 - Santo Stefano, 121:55
 - Syria and Palestine; 4th-5th centuries, 121:55
 - Turmanin, 121:57-58
- BAYET, ALBERT
 - Gospel moral code, 69:39-40
- BEA, Cardinal
 - Christian unity, 138:122
- BEATIFIC VISION
 - Christ the man, 24:149
 - Church in glory, 26:153
- BEATIFICATION
 - miraculous cures, 57:84

- BEAURAING, OUR LADY OF
the apparition, 45:82
- BEAUVOIR, SIMONE DE
Christianity, 69:142
- BECCADELLI, ANTONIO
humanism, 78:51
- BECHERAN DE LA MOTTE, Abbé
convulsionaries of St-Médard, 43:65
- BEDE, the Venerable, SAINT, 673-735
Mariology, 45:23
Martyrology, 109:58-59
- BEER
Africa, 100:69
- BEETHOVEN, LUDWIG VAN, 1770-1827
church music, 125:136-137
- BEGUINES
history, 87:36
Tertiary Movement, 87:48
- BEHAVIOR
social, 34:53
- BEHAVIORISM
cybernetics and, 131:62ff
modern psychology, 131:65
- BELIEF AND DOUBT
atheistic philosophies, 91:52
behavior matrix, 131:114
modern times, 91:122
religious consciousness, 102:29
- BENEDICT XI, POPE, 1240-1304
(elected 1303)
church and state, 89:47
- BENEDICT XII, POPE (d. 1342,
elected 1334)
Louis the Bavarian and, 89:48
- BENEDICT XIII, Antipope (d. 1424?)
schism, 77:85, 91; 89:49
- BENEDICT XIV, POPE, 1675-1758
(elected 1740)
Breviary reform, 109:50-51
Mariology, 45:75
Martyrology, 109:66
(see also LAMBERTINI, PROSPERO,
Cardinal)
- BENEDICT XV, POPE, 1854-1922
(elected 1914)
ecumenical movement, 138:30
international relations, 106:70
missions, 100:13-18
peace efforts, 95:47-49, 79
reunion movement, 138:61
- BENEDICT, SAINT (Abbot of Monte
Cassino), 480-547
divine office, 109:31-32
legislation for cenobites, 40:19-20
perfection; charity, 40:21
role, 98:110
Rule
for beginners, 40:44
- BENEDICT JOSEPH LABRE, SAINT,
1748-1783
example, 98:14
- role, 98:125
- BENEDICTINES
almoner, 105:88
charities; history, 105:84
civilization and, 105:87
history
expansion, 105:91
medical culture, 105:91
mendicants and, 69:109
reforms, 105:94
hospitality, 105:88
liberty, equality, fraternity, 105:86
New Latin psalter, 109:92
schools, 105:93
secular institutes, 87:100
social and cultural role, 105:85
spirituality, 11th century, 40:22-25
stability of profession, 87:39
- BENEVOLENCE
Sakyamuni on, 105:18
- BENSON, EZRA TAFT
Mormonism, 139:48
- BENTLEY, RICHARD
Newton's cosmology, 14:78-79
- BERDYAEV, NICHOLAS
man in the world, 132:133
- BERGSON, HENRI, 1859-1941
love and mystics, 56:27
rationalism, 130:101
saints, 56:134
- BERKELEY, GEORGE (Bp), 1685-1753
idealism, 35:105
- BERNADETTE, SAINT, 1844-1879
the Immaculate Conception, 45:80
- BERNANOS, GEORGES, 1888-1948
on sanctity, 56:143
- BERNARD OF CLAIRVAUX, SAINT,
1091?-1153
arbitrator of kings, 98:49-65
austerities, 98:51
canonical life, 87:34
Canticle, sermons on, 40:48-52
chant, 125:42
Church and State, 98:60
Conrad III and, 98:58
devotion to humanity of Christ, 40:52
foundations, 98:51
Immaculate Conception, 45:47, 48
influence, 98:49
Innocent II and, 98:53
Mary's universal meditation, 45:43-45
on the papacy, 98:59
philosophy of life, 69:112-113
politico-religious disputes, 98:52
the poor, 98:61
psychologist, 98:60
the rich, 98:62
role in Church history, 98:12
solitude, 98:59
spirituality, 40:44-53
style; examples, 98:60-65

BERNARDINE OF BUSTI, O.F.M.
 Mariology, 45:65
 BERNARDINE OF SIENA, SAINT,
 1380-1444
 canonization, 78:10
 Mariology, 45:64
 BERNIS, FRANCOIS JOACHIM DE
 PIERRE DE, Cardinal, 1715-1794
 papal elections, 89:86
 BERULLE, PIERRE DE, Cardinal,
 1575-1629
 spirituality, 45:71
 BEYER, JEAN, S.J.
 secular institutes, 87:96
 BIBLE
 canon
 Muratorian Canon, 60:36; 67:41
 criticism, interpretation, etc.
 form criticism, 67:101
 Socinianism, 78:104-105
 illustration (see *subhead below*;
 pictures, illustrations, etc.)
 inspiration
 freedom, 11:18
 not a forcible intrusion, 11:16-17
 metaphysical content, 11:10
 metaphysics, 11:16
 source, 11:23-36
 Patristic thought, 135:23-25
 pictures, illustrations, etc.
 Cotton Bible, 121:178
 revelation of God, 19:32
 sciences of, 69:23
 study
 theological beginnings, 69:112
 textual criticism
 rules for rational criticism,
 67:99-100
 tradition and, 135:74-75
 transmission by copying, 67-41
 versions
 Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:113
 BILLOT, LOUIS, S.J., 1846-1931
 on redemption, 25:95
 BIOLOGY
 social biologism, 34:73
 spirituality and, 130:115
 BIRTH CONTROL
 anti-fertility pill, 132:49
 Church's opposition to, 132:37-39
 India, 100:108; 132:45-46
 Japanese policy, 132:44, 48
 negative teaching, 132:41
 over-populated countries, 106:116
 political and racial aspects, 132:50
 six ways, 132:38
 socio-economic reasons against,
 132:44-52
 BISCHOFF, J. G. (d. 1960)
 sectarian, 139:27

BISHOP, W. C.
 rites; origin, 111:37
 BISHOP(S)
 accessibility, 83:9
 apostles' successors, 48:103
 appointment; canon law, 83:40
 armorial bearings, 83:102
 attitudes toward, 83:10
 authority, 89:21
 Bernard of Clairvaux to, 98:65
 bishop-elect, 83:101
 canon law, 83:39-50
 definition, 83:40
 Catholic Action, 83:80-81
 charitable relief, 105:48, 49
 charities; responsibility, 105:78
 coercive powers, 83:43
 collegiate episcopate, 102:143-144
 consecration, 83:27-30, 103
 consecration; canon law, 83:42
 costume, 83:49
 daily life, 83:100-106
 death, 83:106
 diocesan visitations, 83:46
 doctrinal authority, 83:44
 duties, 83:44
 Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:60-61
 election
 Pragmatic Sanction of Bourges, 89:55
 Trent, 89:80
 England
 restoration, 89:71-72
 episcopal college, 83:24
 episcopal meetings, 83:30
 as father conveying supernatural life,
 83:59-62
 France
 charities, 105:79
 Gaul, 105:77
 history
 apostolic age, 83:18
 counter-reformation period,
 78:133-134
 Roman emperors and, 89:25
 how a man becomes a bishop,
 83:100-103
 indigenous, 100:45-46
 infallibility, 48:103-110
 judicial powers, 83:43
 laity and, 83:78-82
 legislator, 83:44
 liturgical prayers for, 83:107
 metropolitans, 83:29
 non-Catholics and, 83:82
 nuns and, 83:11
 our duty and attitude toward,
 83:107-108
 papal relations, 83:24ff
 papal supremacy, 83:25-26
 Pius XII on, 83:26-27

BISHOP(S)—continued

powers; canon law, 83:42
priesthood in its fullness, 83:20-21
priests and, 83:63-70
 bishop's helper as shepherd, 83:64
 perfection, principle of, 83:65
 unity, 83:64-65
privileges, 83:47-49
qualities; canon law, 83:41
religious communities and, 83:73-75
reports to Rome, 83:46
residence (Trent), 78:125
resignation of office, 83:49-50
responsibility in the diocese, 83:97
role in church history, 98:111
role in Dark Ages, 89:25
sacramentals, 83:45
saints, 83:72
secular institutes, 83:76
seminaries and, 83:79
shepherd of the local church, 83:51-62
societies for perfection and, 83:76-77
Spain
 selection and appointment, 89:106-107
 states of perfection and, 83:71-77
 successor of the apostles, 83:13-23
 taking possession of diocese, 83:43
 as teacher, 83:58-59
 territoriality, 83:40
 titular, 83:29
 unity, 83:26
 vestments and insignia, 83:102
 visit *ad limina*, 83:46
 youth and, 83:78
BIVORT DE LA SAUDEE,
 JACQUES DE, 1900-
 conversations at Malines, 138:73
BLESSING
 holiness by consecration, 48:137
BLEULER, EUGENE, 1857-1939
 psychiatry, 93:14
BLONDEL, MAURICE, 1861-1949
 philosophy of action, 35:18-19
 values, 35:131
BLOY, LEON, 1846-1917
 Gospels, 69:140
BODIN, JEAN, 1530-1596
 Christology, 24:68
BODY AND SOUL
 body; organized matter, 35:96
 composite unity, 24:94-95
 face reflecting the soul, 24:127
 form of the body; the soul, 35:95
 Israelite distinction, 24:17n
 Marxism, 130:51
 Marxist materialism, 35:98
 materialism, 35:101
 materialism and/or hylomorphism,
 130:127
 non-Christian teachings, 11:31-32
 Origen, criticism, 11:86

Orphism, 11:10, 11
Priscillianism, 11:105
psycho-physical parallelism, 35:97
science and religion, 130:77
soul as immanent, 130:113
union, 130:113-114
BODY OF CHRIST (see MYSTICAL
 BODY OF CHRIST)
BOETHIUS (d. 524)
 humanism, 69:105
 Trinitarian "line," 135:139
BOISSEAU, JEANNE, 1797-
 stigmatic, 57:21
BOLOGNA, ITALY
 politics and the Church, 89:9
BONAVENTURE, SAINT, Cardinal,
 1221-1274
 contemplation, 40:68n
 Franciscan life, 40:68
 Immaculate Conception, 45:52-53
 Incarnation; purpose, 24:107-108
BONIFACE VIII, POPE, 1235?-1303
 (elected 1294)
 church and state, 89:45-47
 Clericos laicos, 89:46
 finances, 89:44
 salvation and the Church, 26:97
 seized at Anagni, 89:47
BONIFACE, SAINT (Abp of Mainz)
 680-755
 role, 98:107
BONTANG, PIERRE
 devil; Sartre, 43:121-122
BORDES, CHARLES
 church music, 125:140
BORGIA, CESARE, 1476?-1507
 life of, 78:31
BORGIA, LUCREZIA, 1480?-1519
 Alexander VI and, 78:30
BORGIA, RODRIGO, Cardinal
 (=later ALEXANDER VI, POPE, q.v.)
 papal election (1484), 78:26
BORROMEO, FREDERIGO, Cardinal
 (d. 1631)
 counter-reform, 78:134
BOSC, ROBERT, S. J.
 international organization, 106:52-53
BOSSUET, JACQUES BENIGNE (Bp),
 1627-1704
 angels and the Church, 26:89-90
 Aristotle's *Ethics*, 69:131-132
 devil's influence, 43:9
 Discourse on Universal History,
 69:132
 Gospels, 69:131-136
 unity of the Church, 26:67
BOUESSE, H., O. P.
 mystical body, 26:72
BOURDON, HENRI (d. 1702)
 Mariology, 45:72

BRACCIOLINI, POGGIO, 1380-1459
Facetiae, 78:50
 humanism, 78:49
 BRAGA, RITE OF
 Mass, 111:58-59
 origins, 111:57
 BRAHE, TYCHO, 1546-1601
 astronomy, 14:74
 BRAIN
 complex structure, 11:109
 consciousness and (Pavlov), 130:53
 cybernetics, 131:84
 neurophysiology, 130:128
 BRASILIA
 city-planning, 102:26
 BREHIER, EMILE
 on Christian philosophy, 11:38
 BRETHERN OF THE COMMON LIFE
 (see BROTHERS OF THE COMMON
 LIFE)
 BREVIARY
 editions, 109:8-9
 Glagolitic edition, 111:105
 history
 additions, 109:35-37
 Benedict XIV, 109:50-51
 ferial office; 14th century, 109:40-41
 monastic influences, 109:29-32
 neo-Gallican breviaries, 109:49
 Paris Breviary, 109:49
 reforms, 109:39-44
 Roman-Benedictine fusion, 109:31
 Trent, Council of, 109:44-48
 9th century, 109:32-35
 11th century, 109:39
 16th-19th century, 109:48-53
 origin and constitution, 109:26-29
 public prayer, 109:26
 reform (1960), 109:94
 reform, Pius X, 109:89-90
 BRICONNET, GUILLAUME (Bp),
 1468?-1533?
 Reformation, 78:76
 BRIDGES, ROBERT SEYMOUR,
 1844-1930
 music, 125:145
 BRIDGET, SAINT, of Sweden (d. 1373)
 Marian vision, 45:60
 BROSSIER, MARTHE
 demoniac possession, 43:10, 46-52
 BROTHERHOOD
 affection in, 95:33
 Christian, 95:31-34
 stages, 95:40
 universal, 95:23
 BROTHERS
 the word; N. T. usage, 26:109
 BROTHERS HOSPITALERS OF
 ST JOHN OF GOD
 foundation, 105:154-155

BROTHERS OF THE COMMON LIFE
 spirituality, 40:109
 BRUCKNER, ANTON, 1824-1896
 church music, 125:140
 BRUMSIN, HELEN, 13th century
 stigmatization, 57:54
 BRUNSCHWIG, LEON, 1869-1944
 knowledge, theory of, 35:105
 BUDDHISM
 charities, 105:18-20
 comparison with Christianity, 69:19n
 Southeast Asia, 100:112
 BULGAKOV, SERGE, 1871-1944
 on the Incarnation, 24:88
 Mariology, 45:99-100
 BULTMANN, RUDOLF, 1884-
 Christology, 24:71
 BYRD, WILLIAM, 1543-1623
 church music, 125:122-124
 BYZANTINE EMPIRE
 religious service, 135:107
 BYZANTINE RITE
 liturgy and ritual
 (see also LITURGY OF ST BASIL)
 BYZANTIUM
 art, early, 121:113-128
 CABBALISM
 Jewish mysticism, 73:102
 CABEZON, ANTONIO DE, 1510-1566
 church music, 125:149
 CAEREMONIALE EPISCOPORUM
 liturgical book, 109:109-110
 CAESARIUS, SAINT (Bp of Arles),
 470?-543
 ransoming the captives, 105:119
 CAESAROPAPISM
 emperor and church, 89:18
 CALCULATING MACHINES
 development, 131:10
 CALCULATION
 Egypt, ancient, 14:52
 CALENDAR
 Carmelite, 111:90
 Jewish, 73:92ff
 Qumran, 67:23
 Roman
 development, 111:11
 CALLISTUS III, POPE, 1378-1458
 (elected 1455)
 crusades, 78:16
 election, 78:15
 nepotism, 78:18
 CALUCCI, DOMITILLA (d. 1671)
 stigmatic, 57:51
 CALVARY
 buried, 121:81
 CALVIN, JOHN, 1509-1564
Christianae Religionis Institutio,
 78:79
 church offices, 78:82-83

- CALVIN, JOHN—continued
 communion of saints, 26:42
 Cop and, 78:78
 doctrines, 78:81
 at Geneva, 78:80
 humanism, 69:127
 infallibility of the church, 48:94
 life of, 78:77-78
 morals, code of, 78:80
 reformation, 138:21
 reformers and, 78:83
 state and church, 78:81
 theocracy, 78:81
- CALVINISM
Confessio belgica, 78:101
 England (Edward VI), 78:88
 France, 78:97-98
 Hungary, 78:102-103
 Low Countries, 78:100-102
 Marian cultus, 45:103
 Palatinate, 78:102
 Poland, 78:103-104
 Scotland, 78:99-100
 spread of, 78:96-104
 Switzerland, 78:96
 universities, 78:101
- CAMILLUS DE LELLIS, SAINT,
 1550-1614
 hospital reform, 105:152-153
 life of, 78:136
 vocation, 105:149-150
- CAMPION, EDMUND, Blessed, 1540-1581
 pope and ruler, 89:62
- CAMUS, ALBERT
 atheism, 91:13, 82; 102:79n
- CANON LAW
 history
 revenue, source of, 89:43
- CANONS REGULAR
 canonical life; history, 87:32-34
- CANTICLE OF CANTICLES
 Bernard's sermons, 40:48-52
 key to Scripture, 11:28
 Marian interpretation, 45:46
 midrash of the Old Testament, 11:108
- CAPITALISM
 dechristianizing, 102:85n
 Pius XII, 102:85n
 Russian, 132:110
- CAPTIVES
 ransom of (see RANSOM OF
 CAPTIVES)
- CAPUCHINS
 reform movement, 78:111
- CARDIJN, LEON JOSEPH MARIE, 1882-
 missionary church, 102:154
- CARDINALS
 cardinal nephews, 89:89
 Renaissance, 78:54
- CARMELITE RITE
 Mass, 111:89-90
 origins and history, 111:85-89
 Sibert's *Ordinale*, 111:87
- CARMELITES
 Mariology, 45:53
 origin, 111:85
 secular institutes, 87:99
- CARNA
 goddess, 142:116
- CAROLS
 English church music, 125:79-81
 popular origin, 125:79
- CARTHUSIAN RITE
 history and description, 111:60-67
 Mass, 111:64-66
 origins, 111:61
 proper of the season, 111:67
- CARTHUSIANS
 spiritual writings, 40:61
- CASSIAN, JOHN, ca. 370-ca. 435
 monastic foundation, 105:83
 Nestorianism, 24:44
 spiritual teaching, 40:14-18
- CASSIODORUS SENATOR, FLAVIUS
 MAGNUS AURELIUS, ca. 487-ca. 580
 medical works, 105:90
- CASTE
 India
 missions, 100:70, 107
- CASTELLANI, ALBERTO, O. P.
Pontificale, 109:73
- CASTRATION
 psychotherapy, 93:98-99
- CASUISTRY
 social ethics, 34:99
- CATACOMBS
 art, 121:7-34
 graves in, 121:13
 the word, 121:75
- CATECHISTS
 function, 100:54-55
 Pius XI, 100:19-20
- CATHARI
 Gospels and, 69:107-108
- CATHEDRAL(S)
 bishops and, 83:95
- CATHERINE OF GENOA, SAINT,
 1447-1510
 Renaissance times, 78:53
- CATHERINE LABOURE, SAINT,
 1806-1876
 Immaculate Conception, 45:77-78
- CATHERINE OF RACCONIGI, Blessed
 stigmatic, 57:55-56
- CATHERINE DE' RICCI, SAINT,
 1525-1590
 mystic, 57:51
 works, 78:137
- CATHERINE OF SIENA, SAINT,
 1347-1380
 Communion from a distance, 57:66
 heart of, 57:29

- inedia, 57:59
- mystical marriage, 57:72
- stigmatization, 57:28-29, 48, 53, 57, 88
- CATHERINET
 - demoniac possession, 43:24
- CATHOLIC ACTION
 - bishops and, 83:80-81
 - mission countries, 100:75
- CATHOLIC APOSTOLIC CHURCH
 - sect, 139:18-25
- CATHOLIC CHURCH
 - factors in modern appearance, 135:103
 - government
 - erroneous decisions, 48:123
 - secretariat, 89:88
 - modern period
 - opposition, 102:130
 - mystical body; Pius XII, 26:94
 - temporal mission, 106:120
- CATHOLICITY
 - Christian unity, 138:119
 - geographical and interior, 102:14
 - mission and, 102:93-95
 - patristic teaching, 95:30
 - universal spirit of the Church, 95:44
- CATHOLICS
 - full men of their own time, 130:91
 - "statistical," 95:63
 - values, 102:40
- CAUSALITY
 - God's will and, 24:112
 - instrumental cause, 24:142-143
- CAZIN, PAUL
 - stoicism, 69:22n
- CELESTINE I, SAINT, POPE (d. 432)
 - dress of clergy, 102:143n
 - Nestorianism, 24:44
- CELTIC CHANT (see CHANT: Celtic)
- CERES
 - goddess, 142:114
 - Hellenization, 142:132
- CERTITUDE
 - atheists, 130:65
 - science and possibility of, 130:124
- CEYLON
 - Catholic Church, 100:111
- CHAIR OF UNITY OCTAVE
 - Evanston Assembly, 138:100
 - prayer for unity, 138:98
- CHALCEDON, COUNCIL OF, 451
 - Christology, 24:57-61
- CHANCELLOR
 - diocesan role, 83:91-92
- CHANGE
 - dialectical materialism, 130:47
- CHANT
 - Ambrosian (see AMBROSIAN CHANT)
 - Bernard of Clairvaux, 125:42
 - Byzantine, 125:54-55
 - Celtic, 125:56-58
 - Cento Antiphonarius* (Gregory), 125:33
 - expression and word painting, 125:39-42
 - expressive phrases; examples, 125:40
 - Fathers of the Church, 125:24-39
 - "Gregorian," 125:32
 - history
 - Franco-Roman product, 125:32
 - Gregory the Great, 125:30-32
 - Irish monks, 125:57
 - Itala text, 125:30
 - Latin texts; adaptation, 125:23
 - Jewish origin, 125:23
 - liturgical books, 109:110
 - mission countries, 100:58-59
 - polyphonic use of, 125:62
 - reform, 125:101
 - rhythms; controversy, 125:38
 - Solesmes reform, 125:139
- CHAPTERS, CATHEDRAL, COLLEGIATE, etc.
 - bishops and, 83:95
- CHARACTER (sacraments)
 - holiness by consecration, 48:139
 - holiness in the Church, 48:151-152
- CHARACTERIZATION IN LITERATURE
 - as creation, 11:27
- CHARDON, LOUIS, O. P., 1595-1651
 - mystical body, 26:74-75
- CHARISMATA
 - Pentecostal Movement, 139:113
- CHARITIES
 - (see also ALMSGIVING)
 - Augustine on, 105:92
 - Benedictine, 105:89
 - bibliography, 105:173
 - bishops; early church, 105:49
 - bishops' responsibility, 105:78
 - Buddhist, 105:18-20
 - Christ our brother, 105:170
 - Christian, 105:21-46
 - community responsibility, 105:52
 - Didache*, 105:36
 - early church, 105:32-37
 - extreme, 105:43
 - history
 - bishops and, 105:142
 - Clerks Regular; 16th century, 105:143
 - Gregory the Great, 105:94-95
 - hospitable institutions, 105:62-71
 - institutional forms, 105:60
 - monastic charity, 105:82-96
 - persecutions, 105:56
 - Reformation, 105:139
 - Roman deaconry, 105:53
 - Rome; 3d century, 105:54
 - state and church, 16th century, 105:138
 - Trent, Council of, 105:141
 - 1st-3d centuries, 105:47-61
 - middle ages, 105:72-81
 - kings and, 105:129-131
 - Leo the Great, 105:75-76

- CHARITIES—continued
 missions, 102:116-118
 Old Testament teaching, 105:15-18
 personal aspect, 105:69
 spiritual and material needs, 105:44
 state monopoly, 105:140
 virtues and, 105:75
 CHARLEMAGNE, 742-814
 art, 121:164
 Augustine's *City of God*, 105:99
 charities, 105:97
 conversions, forced, 89:30
 donation of, 89:29
 European civilization, 105:98
 illusion of Christendom, 105:97
 Roman rite, 111:20
 Sacramentary, 109:19
 schools, 105:99
 CHARLES IV, EMPEROR, 1316-1378
 election, 89:48
 CHARLES V, EMPEROR, 1500-1558
 ambitions, 89:65
 Henry VIII and, 89:61-62
 CHARLES VIII, King of France,
 1470-1498
 Savonarola and Alexander VI, 78:35
 CHARLES X, King of France, 1757-1836
 abdication, 89:95
 CHARLES BORROMEO, SAINT,
 1538-1584
 Ambrosian rite, 111:29
 charities, 105:142-143
 church music, 125:97, 98
 Giberti and, 78:111
 role, 98:119
 works, 78:113
 CHARPENTIER, MARC ANTOINE,
 1634-1704
 church music, 125:131
 CHARTRES CATHEDRAL
 description; music, 125:63-64
 CHASIDISM (see HASIDISM)
 CHATEAUBRIAND, FRANCOIS
 AUGUSTE RENE, *vicomte de*,
 1768-1848
 Gospels, 69:138-139
 CHENU, M. D., O.P.
 Gospels, 69:75, 144
 CHERUBINI, MARIA LUIGI CARLO
 ZENOBIO SALVATORE, 1760-1842
 church music, 125:138-139
 CHESTERTON, GILBERT KEITH,
 1874-1936
 on original sin, 34:126
 Thomas Aquinas, 25:9
 Thomas Aquinas and Francis of Assisi,
 25:10
 CHILD PSYCHIATRY
 basic tenets, 93:101
 clinic; team, 93:102
 conduct disorders, 93:107
 enuresis, 93:103-105
 mental deficiency, 93:110-113
 misunderstood, 93:100
 school phobia, 93:105-106
 CHILDHOOD
 period of growth, 93:101
 CHILDREN
 Christ's love for, 69:49
 conscience and sin, 56:102
 moral development, 34:68-69
 sexual development (Freud), 93:18-19
 thou-relationship, 34:68
 CHINA
 population increase, 132:32
 CHINA (PEOPLE'S REPUBLIC)
 persecution of the Church, 100:132-137
 CHOICE
 cybernetics and, 131:118
 CHOIRS
 early church, 125:22
 CHOLLET, Mgr
 Christology, 24:171
 CHOSEN PEOPLE, The
 center of mankind, 73:60
 Church and, 48:21-25
 consciousness of Israel, 48:20
 Covenant, 73:61
 distinction of Israel, 48:23
 free and undeserved action, 73:60
 privilege abolished, 48:44
 relationship of love, 19:31
 vocation, 48:24
 CHRISTIAN(S)
 active, 95:65
 confessional, 95:64
 as servant, 34:129
 CHRISTIAN ART (see ART: Christian)
 CHRISTIAN DEMOCRATS
 Italy, 89:104, 123
 CHRISTIAN LIFE
 behavior; directives, 56:18-19
 bibliography, 56:144
 the commandments and, 56:77ff
 committed, 56:129
 complete commitment, 102:150
 consequences, 56:82-83
 conversion; the way, 56:51-75
 death to self, 56:98-99
 dedicated life, 56:97
 Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:39
 faith, unwearying life of, 56:19-21
 habit and conservatism, 102:118
 holiness, 56:11-13
 icons, 135:55
 imitation of Christ, 56:77
 Israel and the Church, 73:26
 kingdom of God, 56:120-122
 knowledge of Christ, 14:30-31
 laborers, 102:64
 Letter to Diognetus, 56:120
 living as a creature, 19:115-126

material world and, 19:118
 membership and consecration, 48:138
 mission today, 102:40-41
 missionary vocation, 87:19-20
 modern consciousness, 102:28-41
 modern difficulties, 56:66-75
 modern man, 91:122-123
 moral code defies history, 56:15-16
 moral code defies life, 56:14-15
 moral conditions, 56:16-18
 morality possible without God?, 56:22-29
 mystery lived, 135:59-72
 nature transformed, 95:33
 one thing necessary, 14:31
 ordinary acts, 57:156
 paradox of a creature, 19:55
 Pascal; rediscovery, 91:138
 personalist, 56:112
 principal demands (3), 56:96-97
 rebirth, 69:48-49
 responsibility, 56:108-118
 sacrificial life, 56:97
 scandal to the world, 69:145
 self-criticism, 56:16
 social, communal vocation, 87:16-17
 social responsibility, 56:113-118
 sources, 56:9-11
 tension, 69:145
 twofold loyalty, 56:133
 uncommitted in the world, 56:127
 unified life, 56:97
 values, 102:40n
 vocabulary of Christian holiness, 56:84-86
 vocational stability, 87:18-19
 world's leaven, 56:119-133
CHRISTIAN UNITY
 aids in growth of, 138:41
 bibliography, 138:129-131
 break-up (see also SECTS)
 changes of ideas, 138:49-52
 Christ as hope of, 138:39-40
 church; fundamental problem, 138:104-120
 crucial problem, 138:7
 desire for, 138:57
 difficulties, 138:82-96
 disunity and non-Christians, 138:24
 effects of separation, 138:23-27
 faith and visible unity, 138:46-47
 Holy Office Instruction (1949), 138:62-64
 hopes for the future, 135:134-135
 international integration, 95:124
 international social justice, 132:156
 love of Jesus and disunity, 138:48-49
 manifestation of, 26:124
 marks of the church, 138:118-119
 mission handicap, 102:56
 missionary countries, 138:25-26

necessity, 139:9
 postponing reunion, 138:91
 prayer for, 26:138
 Protestant position, 138:45-49
 renunciation or enrichment, 138:94-96
 Secretariat for the Union of Christians, 138:122
 sin and loss of unity, 138:23
 struggle for, 139:12-13
 Sweden, 138:52
 temporal goods, 138:40
The Times of London; article (1949), 138:53-54
 tradition and Scripture, 138:50
CHRISTIANITY
 atheism as scandal, 91:125
 city of God, 34:136
 different from other religions, 48:110
 early church
 Constantinian state religion, 91:107
 organization; documents, 105:47-48
 Qumran parallels, 67:25
 rich and poor, 105:35
 spiritual life, 87:13-24
 universality, 73:16
 end inferred by Hegel, 91:40
 Europe, 95:51
 Greece, early, 142:151
 Hegel on, 91:37
 India, 102:100
 international integration and, 95:23-45
 modern period
 handicaps, 102:53-56
 leaders in civilization, 91:88
 minority, 102:45
 non-Christian aggressiveness, 102:52-53
 Western nations, 102:52
 world resistance to, 102:49-53
 salvation; doctrine and history, 14:60
 universal
 the Church and, 95:39-45
 "neither Jew nor Greek," 95:32
 "neither men nor women," 95:32
 New Testament, 95:28-31
 Old Testament, 95:24-28
 universal character, 14:46
 vocation
 perfect charity, 87:15
CHRISTINA MARY OF THE CROSS, 1242:1312
 stigmatic, 57:26
CHRISTMAS
 art, early Christian, 121:99-102
 history; development, 121:99
CHRODEGANG, SAINT, of METZ (d. 766)
 divine office, 109:38
CHRYSOSTOME, P., O. F. M. Cap.
 on the Incarnation, 24:108
CHURCH
 (see also COMMUNION OF SAINTS)

CHURCH—continued

- aim (Leo XIII), 89:7
- angels and, 26:85-88
- apostolic, 135:18-19
- attitudes toward, 48:11-13, 66-67, 68
- attributes, 138:110
- authority, 48:93-126
 - exercise of, 48:112-124
 - "inflating," 48:123
 - Protestant thought, 48:94
 - sign of Christ's presence, 48:110-112
 - temporal questions, 48:113
 - truth and, 135:122
- biblical teaching
 - angels (Paul), 26:87-88
 - organized body, 48:75
 - Paul, 48:69
 - "word of God," 48:97
- bibliography, 48:157
- body of Christ (see MYSTICAL BODY OF CHRIST)
- brotherhood, 26:109
- call to heavenly living, 26:130-131
- chosen people and, 48:21-25
- collegiate principle, 135:140-141
- community, 34:135; 56:140
- community and institution, 26:110-111
- community of believers, 56:142
- Confession of Augsburg, 26:105
- constitutional features, 138:113-114
- developing, 138:114
- divine charity; witness, 48:71
- Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:140
- Eastern tradition, 135:20
- ecclesiastical communion, 26:116-117
- economy of salvation, 26:83-84
- educator of Christian conscience, 56:83
- faith, expression of, 48:102
- fellowship of charity, 135:60-62
- foundation
 - act of, 48:45-51
 - Christ's life, 48:70
 - Christ's mission, 48:106
 - continuation of Christ, 138:105
 - denial of, 138:104-105
 - Eucharist, 48:62
 - extends over whole Christian era, 48:59
 - first members; the Apostles, 48:49
 - heads of the church, 138:105
 - historical fact, 48:37
 - Holy Spirit, 48:56-59
 - institution confirmed, 48:54
 - Last Supper, 48:53
 - little flock of Jesus, 48:25
 - mystery of Christ, 48:39-40
 - Peter, 138:107
 - post-resurrection stage, 48:54-59
 - pre-resurrection stage, 48:40-53
 - Protestant interpretation, 48:38
 - sacramental mystery, 48:63-65
 - signs, 48:64
 - supernatural event, 48:38, 51-53
 - vocation of the believer, 48:63
- fraternity, 26:109-110
- fulfills Christ, 48:79
- historical character, 48:17
- history of doctrines
 - angels and, 26:88-91
 - Gallican confession (1559), 26:43
 - Vatican Council, 48:96
- "holy Church," 48:153
- Holy Spirit
 - Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:61-62
 - foundation, 48:56-59
 - infallibility, 48:99
 - soul of the Church, 26:79-80; 138:117
- humiliations of God in, 48:124-125
- incarnation and, 135:26-30
- Incarnation continuing, 26:131
- indefectibility, 138:111
- indirect rule by Christ, 48:84
- individual and, 56:140
- infallibility
 - Christ the guarantee, 48:100
 - consciousness of the Church, 48:96-98
 - Councils and, 138:112
 - early church, 48:97
 - faith in, 48:124
 - gift of God, 48:99
 - Holy Spirit, 48:99
 - Orthodox doctrine, 48:95-96
 - passive, 48:98
 - Pentecost continued, 48:100
 - preservation of truth, 138:111
 - Protestant thought, 48:95
 - rational intelligence, 48:94
 - sacramental source, 48:101
 - source, 48:98-101
 - universal Church, 48:109
- institutional elements, 26:134
- invisible, 48:12
- Jesus Christ as head, 83:15
- kingdom of the saints, 56:138
- levels of existence, 135:21
- living organism, 26:129; 102:133-135
- a living presence, 135:39
- love, 48:71-74
- membership
 - Pius XII, 48:131
- militant, 26:92
- mission
 - apostolate and, 56:131
 - apostolic teaching, 135:19
 - brotherhood of man, 95:42
 - means and end, 102:91
 - missions and, 102:89-101
 - Pius XI, 100:8
 - spiritual, 106:121
 - threefold, 48:57
 - Trinity and, 102:90-91
 - universal, 95:31

- universal charity, 95:37
 - values, 102:36
 - witness, 135:17
 - mystery of, 26:83-94; 48:9-155
 - divine prevenience, 48:36
 - Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:17-22
 - pre-foundation, 48:17-36
 - nature of, 48:66
 - necessity, 26:96-99
 - Old Testament, 48:20
 - order of functions, 48:76
 - origin a mystery, 48:18
 - outward appearance, 48:10-11
 - papal teaching, 48:69
 - Paradise regained, 135:28
 - partial sharing in, 26:101
 - parts, three, 26:91-94
 - people of God, 48:52
 - perduration, 138:120
 - political history, 98:9
 - predestined, 48:19-20
 - prophesied, 48:20-36
 - Protestant teaching, 26:44
 - reality, 95:60
 - salvation, instrument of, 48:52
 - social role, 132:149
 - spiritual society, 138:110
 - supranational, 95:59
 - teaching office
 - apostolic teaching, 89:12
 - assent of supernatural faith, 48:116
 - Christ's foundation, 48:107
 - Council at Jerusalem, 48:105
 - examples, 48:119-121
 - exercise of authority, 48:113
 - extraordinary magisterium, 48:114
 - founding of the Church, 83:14
 - ordinary magisterium, 48:115-116
 - practical directives, 48:121
 - Protestant thought, 48:95
 - temporal order, 48:122; 106:124
 - truth, norm of, 45:106
 - temporal mission, 106:123
 - time and eternity, 26:93
 - unbelief opposes, 48:60
 - universal (see CATHOLICITY)
 - viewed with faith, 138:116
 - visible community, 48:67
 - visible society, 138:110
 - Western tradition, 135:20
 - the word, 138:105
- CHURCH AND STATE**
- anti-Christian governments, 89:109
 - Austria
 - papal elections, 89:90
 - bibliography, 89:127-128
 - Bologna in Italy, 89:9
 - Byzantine Empire, 135:107
 - Calvinism, 78:81
 - China (People's Republic)
 - "triple autonomy," 100:134
 - Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:101
 - England
 - Constitutions of Clarendon, 89:35
 - possessions, 89:73
 - England, history
 - Acts of Toleration, 89:68
 - 16th-17th century, 89:57-58
 - Europe
 - Lutheran doctrines, 89:58
 - tradition, 89:8
 - France
 - history, jurisdictional question, 89:55
 - Huguenots, 89:82
 - Jacobins, 89:92
 - 19th century, 89:100-103
 - Germany
 - Nazi relations, 89:109-110
 - history
 - civilizing influence, 89:42
 - feudal times, 89:28-44
 - Protestant states, 89:63-77
 - state as a complete society, 89:53
 - history, early church
 - art, 121:93-94
 - Eusebius, Bishop, 121:94
 - references in ancient writers, 89:13
 - history, 11th century
 - emperor and society, 89:33-34
 - history, modern period
 - French Revolution, 89:91
 - history, 16th century
 - charities, 105:138
 - theorists, 89:78
 - history of doctrines
 - Bernard of Clairvaux, 98:60
 - Ireland
 - Protestant imposition, 89:67-68
 - Protestant relations, 89:70-71
 - Italy
 - conditions since 1870, 89:103-105
 - minimum demand of the Church, 89:119
 - mission countries, 89:11
 - one allegiance, 89:80
 - Poland
 - Catholic-Communist relations, 89:124
 - Catholics and communism, 89:118
 - Roman law, 89:34
 - rulers, supervision over, 89:61
 - Russia
 - anti-Catholicism, 135:111
 - Scandinavia, 78:95
 - secularization, 91:103
 - Spain
 - conditions since 1870, 89:105-108
 - temporal power of coercion, 89:64
 - traditions, 89:10
 - 20th century, 89:112-126
 - two swords, 89:38
 - United States
 - American tradition, 89:10, 74-77

CHURCH ARCHITECTURE

- Africa, 121:60-62
- Alexandria, 121:60
- Armenian influence, 121:119
- basilica (see BASILICA)
- cruciform domed church, 121:127-128
- cruciform plan, 121:85
- domed basilica, 121:119
- Eastern Churches, 121:67-68
- Ethiopia, 121:62-63
- Frankish, 121:158
- ideal Christian building, 121:67
- Mesopotamian, 121:58
- octagon form, 121:115
- Ravenna, 121:129-137
- Rhineland, 121:160
- symbolism, 121:42
- Syria, 121:56
- Syrian influence, 121:60
- Visigoth, 121:156

CHURCH BUILDINGS

- Aachen cathedral, 121:117
- Alahan Monastir, 121:119
- Apostles, church of the, 121:125-126
- apostolic times, 121:35
- Baptistery of the Orthodox, 121:131-132
- centralized plan, 121:115
- Centula, 121:168-169
- Constantine, 121:43
- Corvey, 121:170-171
- the Daurade at Toulouse, 121:117
- early church
 - house-churches, 121:36
- Edessa, 121:58
- Ephesus; Church of Our Lady, 121:120
- Ephesus; Church of St John, 121:126-127
- Ezra in Syria, 121:115, 116
- Fulda abbey church, 121:167
- Hagia Sophia, 121:121-125
- Irene, Church of, 121:121
- Kalat Siman, 121:85-86
- Lorsch, 121:166
- Meramlik, 121:120
- Merovingian, 121:159
- Neustadt am Main, 121:166
- palace chapel (Carolingian), 121:165-166
- Palestine, 121:56
- San Apollinare in Classe, 121:134-135
- San Apollinare Nuovo, 121:132-134
- San Clemente (Rome), 121:37
- San Vitale, 121:135-137
- St Balbina, 121:38
- St John and St Paul (Rome), 121:36-37
- St John in the Münstertal, 121:176
- Steinbach and Seligenstadt, 121:174-175
- Tychaem at Musmieh, 121:118
- the word; church, 121:36

CHURCH CALENDAR

- feasts reduced or deleted, 109:96
- reform, Pius X, 109:88

CHURCH DEDICATION

- rite (*Pontificale*), 109:79-81

CHURCH FINANCE

- canon law, 89:43-44

CHURCH HISTORY

- holiness, 98:9
- leaders in, 26:126
- saints in, 98:102-126
- 15th century
 - Turkish peril, 78:14

CHURCH MUSIC

- appreciation, 125:7
- baroque style, 125:131
- bibliography, 125:156-157
- Burgundy; history, 125:82-84
- Catholic by destination, 125:11
- encyclicals, 125:145
- England

- Eton Choirbook, 125:77
- history, 15th-16th century, 125:72-81
- Old Hall manuscript, 125:72-73

history

- French music, 125:131-132
- frivolous practices, 125:95
- Renaissance influence, 125:88
- reverence, struggle for, 125:28
- Roman school, 125:127
- Spanish school, 125:113-116
- Trent, Council of, 125:94-101
- Venetian school, 125:124-127
- 16th century, 125:102-127
- 17th-19th centuries, 125:128-141
- 20th century, 125:142-146

history, early church

- antiphonal singing, 125:21
- Paul's Epistles, 125:20-21
- Pilgrimage of Etheria, 125:22

history, middle ages

- France, 14th century, 125:68
- Laude spirituali, 125:70-71
- measured music, 125:63
- song schools, 125:31

- Instruction of the Congregation of Rites (1958), 125:152-155

mission countries, 100:58

moral effect, 125:27

music reservata, 125:118

polyphonic (see POLYPHONIC CHURCH MUSIC)

- sacred and religious distinguished, 125:153

- salaries for musicians, 125:155

CHURCH OF ENGLAND

- (see also ANGLICAN ORDERS)

Anglo-Catholicism, 138:51

Mariology, 45:100-102

reunion (see under REUNION MOVEMENT)

Thirty-nine Articles, 78:90-91

CHURCH OF GOD (ADVENTIST)

- sect, 139:66

CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF
LATTER DAY SAINTS
(see MORMONS)
CHURCH OF SOUTH INDIA
union of churches, 138:42-43
CHURCH PROPERTY
France
French Revolution, 89:91
CHURCH UNITY OCTAVE
(see CHAIR OF UNITY OCTAVE)
CHURCH WORK
Christ as exemplar, 130:153
CHURCH YEAR
Ambrosian rite, 111:35-36
CICERO, MARCUS TULLIUS
Roman religion, 142:139-140
CIRCUMCISION
Jewish rite, 73:86-87
CISNEROS, GARCIA DE, O. S. B. (Abbot),
1455-1510
exercises, 40:137
reform, 40:137
CISTERCIAN RITE
history and description, 111:67-81
Mass, 111:72-81
origins, 111:68-72
revival attempted, 111:81
CISTERCIANS
spirituality, 40:42-44
writings, 12th century, 40:43
CITIZEN
moral code, 56:23
CITY
temporal and eternal, 34:136-137
CITY LIFE
migrants, 102:25
CIVILIZATION
anthropocentrism, 91:90
atheism and, 102:78-85
Christian
atheism and, 91:86
leaven, 95:68-69
nationalism and, 95:67
relations, 102:129
intelligence and, 95:16
metaphysical in essence, 35:22
modern
bewilderment and anxiety, 91:121
characteristics, 102:122
complexities, 56:68
crisis, 91:91
dechristianization, 102:67-73
Gospels and, 69:147
momentum increasing, 102:8
Peguy on, 56:74
pragmatism/materialism, 91:118
Prometheus myth, 91:115
rationalist pramatism, 91:114
secularism (see SECULARISM)
"standing on its own feet," 102:47
non-Christian leader, 91:88

Occidental
anti-Christian, 102:52
Benedictines, 105:87
Church development, 102:125
underdeveloped areas, 132:153-155
order of holiness and, 56:123
progress, 95:21
stages, 91:87
universal, 95:121
Villanovan, 142:90
white race and, 95:71
work and, 102:38
CLAIRVAUX (Cistercian abbey)
daughter-houses, 98:57
CLARE, SAINT, ca. 1193-1253
role, 98:117
CLARK, COLIN
food supply, 132:53
CLAUDEL, PAUL, 1868-1955
The Satin Slipper
prologue, 98:7-8
CLEMENS, TITUS FLAVIUS, *Alexandrinus*
(see CLEMENT, of ALEXANDRIA)
CLEMENT I, SAINT, POPE (d. ca. 99)
gospels, 69:90
CLEMENT V, POPE, 1264-1314
(elected 1305)
Avignon, 89:47
CLEMENT VI, POPE, 1291-1352
(elected 1342)
Louis the Bavarian and, 89:48
CLEMENT VII, POPE, 1478-1534
(elected 1523)
Council of Trent, 78:118
Rome, sack of, 78:110
CLEMENT VIII, POPE, 1546-1605
(elected 1592)
Pontificale, 109:74
reforms, 78:131-132
CLEMENT X, POPE, 1590-1676
(elected 1670)
Breviary reform, 109:49
nepotism, 89:89
CLEMENT XIV, POPE, 1705-1774
(elected 1769)
communion of saints, 26:50
election, 89:85
CLEMENT OF ALEXANDRIA
on creation, 11:43
Docetism, 24:33
Gospel synthesis, 69:96-98
the Gospels, 67:124
music, 125:25
on the soul, 11:77-78
CLERGY
bishops and, 83:11
canon law
state and church, 89:35
dress (Celestine I), 102:143n
functions, 93:124
history

- CLERGY—continued
 clerical status; state and church, 89:36
 lay-clerical distinction, 87:21
 social depression, 89:81
 living organism of the church, 102:133
 perfection, demand for, 87:70
 priestly societies of perfection, 83:68
 secular institutes, 87:68-71
 statistics, 100:9
- CLERGY AND LAITY
 parish collaboration, 102:114
- CLERICALISM
 freedom from, 102:134
- CLERKS REGULAR
 religious life; development, 87:55
- CLORIVIERE, PIERRE JOSEPH PICOT
 DE, S. J., 1735-1820
 founder, 87:62
 secular institutes, 87:59, 61-64
 training methods, 87:63
- CLOUD OF UNKNOWNING
 spirituality, 40:92-96
- CLUNY (Benedictine Abbey in France)
 church music, 125:61-62
 divine office, 109:36-37
- COERCION
 in society, 34:24
- COLETTE, SAINT, 1381-1447
 role, 98:117
- COLLECTIVISM
 international ethics, 106:32-33
 social concepts, 34:47-52
- COLLECTIVITY
 social concept, 34:37
- COLLEGES
 Jesuit, 105:147
- COLOGNE CATHEDRAL
 Carolingian art, 121:173-174
- COLONIES; COLONIZATION
 false nationalism, 106:64-65
 nationalist movement, 100:124
 revolution, 102:128
 world poverty, 132:27-28
- COLOSSIANS, EPISTLE TO
 references
 Col 1. 1-3---19:73
 Col 1. 15-16---19:73
 Col 1. 24---26:140
 Col 2. 13-14---25:115
 Col 3. 12-13---93:132
- COLUMBA, SAINT, 521-597
 role, 98:108
- COLUMBANUS, SAINT, 540-615
 founder, 105:84
- COMMANDMENTS, the TEN
 Christian code, 56:80-82
 Christian life, 56:77ff
 educational need, 56:80
- COMMON GOOD
 collective international work,
 95:118-119
 description, 34:109
 distribution of resources, 106:105
 international aspects, 95:12
 international; definition, 106:39
 international ethics, 106:119
 international organization, 106:49-50
 international relations, 106:36-38
 necessary conditions, 106:56
 political responsibility, 56:115
 social order, 34:109-111
 values, hierarchy of, 106:38-39
- COMMON LIFE
 (see under RELIGIOUS ORDERS)
- COMMUNAL LIFE
 early Christian
 common purse, 105:33
- COMMUNICATION OF IDIOMS
 (*communicatio idiomatum*)
 attribution of properties, 24:99
concreta de concretis ... 24:101
 rules governing; language, 24:96-103
 table illustrating, 24:103
 Thomas Aquinas on, 24:100-101
- COMMUNICATIONS MEDIA
 international integration and, 95:8
 mission use, 100:75-76
- COMMUNION
 Adventist belief, 139:64
 Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:98
 new covenant, 48:48
 prayer and 56:89
 reception of both species
 Trent, Council of, 78:126
 stigmatics and, 57:62
 Communion from a distance, 57:66-70
- COMMUNION OF SAINTS
 Anglican teaching, 26:45-46
 Apostles' Creed, 26:15-17
 benefit from, on earth, 26:95-104
 catechism of the Council of Trent,
 26:51-52, 106
 catechism of Pius X, 26:53-54
 charity, the bond, 26:128-130
 Church as, 26:105-111
 Church, identity with, 26:57n
 Church membership, 26:96
 communion in the sacraments, 26:120
 communion with God, 26:61-68
 degrees of connection with the Church,
 26:101-104
 end of the world, 26:153-154
 formula
 attributed to St Matthew, 26:16
communio sanctorum, 26:23
 "communion," 26:20
 contemporary theology, 26:36-38
 definition, 26:36
 earliest witnesses, 26:22-25
 early medieval explanations, 26:25-27
 history, 26:15-38
 insertion in the Creed, 26:17-18

- koinonia*, 26:21-22
- local history, 26:18-19
- origins, 26:19-22
- product of a fusion, 26:17
- pseudo-Augustinian sermon; 6th century, 26:25
- "saints," 26:21
- history of doctrine
 - German theology of the Enlightenment, 26:32-33
 - Saint-Sulpice (1809), 26:34-36
- human solidarity, 26:9-12
- invisible aspect, 26:128-135
- manifestation of communion, 26:124-127
- meanings, 26:115
- mystical body of Christ, 26:69
- non-Catholic doctrine, 26:39-49
- official teaching of the Church, 26:50-58
- Orthodox theology, 26:39-41
- outside the Church, 26:104
- papal teaching, 26:50
- participation in goods of Church, 26:57
- Pius XII on, 26:54-56
- Protestant teaching, 26:41-45
- sharing in possessions of the Church, 26:57-58
- solidarity, supernatural, 26:84
- spiritual realities shared, 26:136-142
- Thomistic teaching, 26:28-30
- Trinity; communal life, 26:67-68
- unity in Christ, 26:69-80
- visible Church, 26:105-106
- Westminster Confession (1647), 26:45-46
- COMMUNISM
 - all-embracing creed, 91:85
 - atheism
 - culture, 91:84
 - Nietzsche's prophecies, 91:9
 - Catholic Church
 - destruction the aim, 100:130
 - persecution today, 100:131-132
 - contemporary movement, 102:48
 - developing countries, 132:82
 - developing countries attracted to, 132:103-104
 - economic area, 132:111
 - Hegel, 91:111
 - materialism, 132:109-112
 - mission countries, 100:124
 - nationalist movement, 100:129
 - papal teaching
 - Mater et Magistra*, 132:138
 - poverty, worldwide, 132:101-115
 - refashioning society, 91:112
 - Russian Revolution, 132:106
 - Sartre, 91:79
 - science and atheism, 130:59-61
 - science and religion, 14:11
 - self-defeating, 91:131
 - social classes; attraction, 132:104-109
 - social justice, 132:108
 - temptation to, and economics, 132:81-83
 - Western technology and, 102:126-127
 - Western values and, 106:75
- COMMUNISM AND RELIGION
 - persecution and politics, 91:85
 - purifying faith, 91:130
- COMMUNIST COUNTRIES
 - foreign relations
 - coexistence, 106:73-75
 - cold war, 106:71-73
 - peace movement, 95:90
- COMMUNIST PARTY
 - Italy, 89:104, 123
- COMMUNITY
 - social concept, 34:30
- COMMUNITY LIFE
 - Christian responsibility, 56:113
 - collaboration and tension, 34:42
 - desacralization, 102:77
 - international integration, 95:12-13
 - Mystical Body as exemplar, 34:134
 - sacrifice for, 34:129
- COMPANY OF THE BLESSED SACRAMENT (founded 1640)
 - purpose, 105:164
- COMPLINE
 - history, 109:35
- COMTE, AUGUSTE, 1798-1857
 - atheism, 91:53, 80
 - God unnecessary for, 91:25
 - individualism, 91:111-112
 - religion and positivism, 91:32
- CONCELEBRATION
 - Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:84
- CONCILIAR THEORY
 - Great Schism, 89:50
 - papal power, definition of, 78:44
- CONCORDAT(S)
 - Austria (1855)
 - church and state, 89:96
 - France (1516)
 - election of bishops, 89:55
 - Leo X and Francis I, 78:43
 - France (1801)
 - church and state, 89:92-93
 - Frederick III, 89:54
 - Worms (1122)
 - bishops and rulers, 89:39
- CONCORDISM
 - science and religion, 130:96-101
- CONDUCT OF LIFE
 - awareness, 102:32-34
 - Catholics; fully men of their times, 130:91
 - Don Juan, 91:141
 - personal destiny, 34:65
- CONFESSION
 - Christ's word, 56:107
 - psychotherapy and, 93:92-93
- CONFIRMATION
 - rite (*Pontificale*), 109:76-79

- CONFORMISM
 Durkheim, 35:126-127
- CONFRATERNITA DELLA CARITA
 foundation, 105:143
- CONFUSIONISM
 science and religion, 130:97-101
- CONGAR, YVES M. J., O. P., 1904-
 angels, 26:90-91
 communion of saints, 26:133
 liturgical reform, 109:90-91
 Luther and the Gospels, 69:117n
 on purgatory, 26:143n
- CONGO
 Catholic Church, 100:99-100
- CONJURING
 belief in, 43:37n
- CONRAD III, Emperor, 1093-1152
 Bernard of Clairvaux and, 98:58
- CONRAD of Ascoli, Blessed
 stigmatic, 57:20
- CONSCIENCE
 children and sin, 56:102
 development, 34:81
 genesis, 34:68-70
 group, the, 34:70
 responsibility, 56:109-111
 social life and, 34:80-82
 social pressures, 34:81
- CONSCIOUSNESS
 Marxism, 130:51
 materialism and, 35:98-99
 physiology and, 130:52
 science and, 35:78
 society and, 130:55
 spiritual principle, 130:144
- CONSTANCE, COUNCIL OF, 1414-1418
 schism, healing of, 89:50
- CONSTANTINE I, THE GREAT
 (Emperor of Rome, d. 337)
 authority of the Church, 89:17-18
 church and state, 89:16; 121:93
 church architecture, 121:43
 donation of, 89:25
 Peter and, 121:47
 Tyre, Council of, 89:22
- CONSTANTINOPLE
 fall of, 78:14
- CONSTANTINUS AFRICANUS, O.S.B.,
 11th century
 medical works, 105:90
- CONSTANTIUS II, Emperor, 317-361
 Athanasius and, 89:22-23
- CONSTITUTIONS
 natural law; 20th century, 89:115
- CONSUMERS
 motives, 102:22
- CONTEMPLATION
 Bernard of Clairvaux, 40:46
 Bonaventure, 40:68n
 Cassian's teaching, 40:15-16
Cloud of Unknowing, 40:93
 cult, medieval, 40:73
 Denis the Carthusian, 40:124, 126
 Dominican, 40:67
 Gerson on, 40:117
 Greek Fathers, 40:13
 Hilton on, 40:98
 "learned ignorance," 40:128n
 medieval monasticism, 40:23-24
 Peter of Celle, 40:41
 schools, 40:138
 stages, 40:32
 transcending knowledge of God, 40:73
 union with God, 40:76
 word; medieval usage, 40:71
- CONTI, ANGELO, 1657-1683
 stigmatic, 57:50
- CONTINENCE
 Bernard of Clairvaux on, 98:63
 voluntary, 24:134
- CONTINGENCY
 experience of, 35:46
- CONTRITION
 Christian life, 56:106-107
- CONVENTION
 social, 34:53
- CONVERSION
 adults; steps toward, 56:63
 ages of man and, 56:60-66
 baptism and, 56:61
 Christian life, 56:51-75
 conditions for, 56:50
 delaying reception, 138:90
 enlightenment, 56:55, 65
 "passing-over" to God, 56:58-59
 steps, 56:51-52
 theocentric, 56:69
- CONVERSION, MORAL
 atonement, 25:74
 biblical teaching
 New Testament, 56:53-60
metanoia, 56:53
 repentance, 56:56
 return to God, 25:75
- CONVERSION WORK
 continuous, 48:61
 natural order, 95:59
- CONVERTS
 example, 138:93
- CONVULSIONARIES
 pseudo-diabolic possession, 43:61-70
- CONVULSIONS
 traits, 43:69
- COP, NICOLAS
 Calvin and, 78:78
- CO-REDEMPTION
 history of doctrine
 Germanus (8th century), 45:36-37
 Mary's secondary role, 45:18
- CORINTHIANS, 1st EPISTLE TO
 references
 1 Cor 3.15--26:144

- 1 Cor 4.2-5---56:118
 1 Cor 6.17---135:59
 1 Cor 7.29-32---56:120
 1 Cor 13:4-5---105:40
 1 Cor 15.14-17---67:10
 1 Cor 15.22---25:47
CORINTHIANS, 2d EPISTLE TO
 references
 2 Cor 5.17---95:35
 2 Cor 5.21---24:129; 25:115
 2 Cor 8.13-14---105:43
 2 Cor 11.27-28---56:99
 2 Cor 13.3---48:111
CORNELIUS (centurion)
 baptism, 95:29
COSMOGONY
 Gnosticism, 11:55
 pagan religions, 19:36
COSMOLOGY
 ancient
 Greek religion, 142:74-75
 apologetics and, 130:124
 Christian, 11:119
 Galileo, 91:94
 mechanicalism, 14:72
 science and philosophy, 130:129
 two possibilities, 130:126
COUCHOUD, PAUL LOUIS
 existence of Christ, 67:7
COUNCIL (S), ECUMENICAL
 characteristics, 138:69
 definition, 138:68
 extraordinary magisterium, 48:115
 infallibility, 138:112
 necessity, 83:37
 participants; statistics, 83:36
 universality, 138:70
COUNCILS AND SYNODS
 provincial
 episcopal meetings, 83:32-33
COUNTER-REFORMATION
 Jesuits, 78:112-116
 post-Trent (1563-1623), 78:129-142
 religious orders, new, 87:50-51
COUPERIN, FRANÇOIS, 1668-1733
 church music, 125:132
COURTLY LOVE
 Mary and, 45:45-47
COVENANT (New Testament)
 established, 48:48
COVENANT (Old Testament)
 blood in the sacrifice, 25:138
 bond between God and Israel, 73:63
 Christ the culmination of, 73:15
 Church revealed, 48:22-23
 conditional, 73:62
 creation and, 19:33
 gift and engagement, 73:62
 history and destiny of Israel, 73:64
 Jewish tradition, 73:61
 Mosaic covenant over, 48:47
 New Covenant foretold, 48:31
 promised land, 73:63
 word, use of, 48:23
CREATION
 (see also MYTHOLOGY)
 ab initio temporis, 19:110-114
 absolute, the, 11:27
 the absolute is the creator, 11:55-58
 actuality of God, 19:18
 anthropomorphism, 19:15-19
 awareness, 19:20
 belief in God Creator, 19:68-114
 biblical metaphysics, 11:26
 biblical teaching (N.T.), 19:49-56
 texts, 11:40
 biblical teaching (O.T.)
 interventions of Yahweh, 19:44
 pagan cosmogonies and, 19:36-37
 poems, 19:38-44
 prophets, 19:44-45
 psalms, 19:42
 saviour and creator, 19:30-49
 wisdom literature, 19:45-48
 bibliography, 19:127
 causality; incarnation, 19:73-74
 chaos; empty waste, 19:41
 childhood images, 19:11-15
 Christ and, 19:8
 completion; man's task, 19:124
 covenant, 19:33
 created (the verb), 19:37
 days of; geological eras, 130:98
 dependence, relationship of, 19:22
 early Christian metaphysics, 11:37-73
 Elohim, 19:41
 errors about, 19:9
 everlastingly renewed, 11:73
 evil and, 11:97
 ex nihilo, 19:109-110
 fashioning vs creating, 11:47
 first day of history, 19:32
 free act, 19:101-103
 freedom of, 11:58-60
 generation and, 11:61-64
 Gnosticism, 11:114
 God distinct from, 19:80-95
 God unchanged, 19:95-101
 God's eternal idea, 19:112
 goodness, 19:41-42
 idea of, 19:19-23
 irreversible process, 11:64-73
 living as a creature, 19:115-126
 love, 19:28
 man the lord of, 19:118
 Manichaean mythology, 11:61
 Marx on, 19:91-92
 matter and, 11:45-55
 metaphysical problems, 19:98
 motive, 19:107
 mystery, 19:115
 mystery of faith; for Israel, 19:31-33

- CREATION**—continued
 as necessary, 19:101
 Origen on, 11:80
 pantheism, 19:58
 paradox of the creature, 19:55
 patristic teaching, 11:40-45
 philosophy, 19:86
 praise of God, 19:108
 purpose, 11:108
 rationality of the universe, 130:103
 reason for, 11:29; 19:61
 reason and faith, 19:23-29
 recognition of createdness, 19:34
 redemption and, 19:9-10, 121-122
 rest and prayer, 19:21
 salvation, 19:44
 science and, 19:87
 science and religion, 130:98
 seventh day, 19:40
 as sign, 19:84
 sign and reality, 19:77
 study, religious, 19:14
 temporal and spatial images, 19:23
 temporal beginning, 19:110-111
 time, 19:16-17
 time and eternity, 19:99
 transcendence of God, 19:37
 Trinity, 19:69-80
 unceasing, 19:98
 understanding God, 19:20
 unfinished, 19:55
 Vatican Council, 1st, 19:63-67
 wisdom of God, 19:104-109
 word, 19:84-85
 world linked with God, 19:8
CREDIT UNIONS
 Latin America, 132:137
CREED
 apostolic sects, 139:28
CRETE
 civilization, 142:9-10
 religious rites and games, 142:12
CRITICISM
 rational criticism; rules, 67:99-100
CROPS (see **AGRICULTURE**)
CROSS
 art; 4th century, 121:104
 catacombs; art, 121:104
 early Christian art, 121:103-112
 veneration, 121:103
CROSS, EXALTATION OF THE
 Byzantine liturgy, 135:49
CROWD
 social concept, 34:31-32
CROWLEY, ALASTAIR
 Hitler and, 43:121
CRUCIFIX
 early Christian art, 121:110
CRUSADES
 Callistus III, 78:16
 Constantinople, fall of, 78:14-15
 Eastern schism and, 135:95
 evils, 138:16
 first
 Jews and, 73:23
 generosity, 105:105
 hospitable institutions, 105:106
 legitimate defense, 105:104
 papal leadership, 89:39
 Paul II, 78:23
 second
 Eugene III, 98:57
 state and church, 89:40
CULLMANN, OSCAR
 ecumenical movement, 138:45
 unity, prayer for, 138:99
CULTURE
 Church and, 106:33-34
 pluralism, 106:33
 science and, 14:131
 unity, 130:140
CURES, MIRACULOUS
 (see under **BEATIFICATION**;
 MIRACLES)
CURIA, DIOCESAN
 canon law, 83:89
CUSTOM
 fashion, 34:54-55
 social, 34:53
 usage, 34:54
CYBELE
 goddess, 142:136
CYBERNETICS
 artefact, 131:28
 artefacts behaving like men, 131:66ff
 attribute (the word), 131:40
 behavior and experience, 131:110-111, 113
 behavior matrices, 131:30ff
 behavior of living organisms, 131:62-105
 behavior of systems, 131:11
 bibliography, 131:125
 definition (Weiner), 131:14
 electronic brains, 130:50
 feedback, 131:12
 the general science, 131:65
 imitating human behavior, 131:21
 language and methods, 131:28-41
 love; behavior, 131:116
 machine learning, 131:18
 making a machine which can count,
 131:42-48
 man and machines, 131:106-121
 natural world and its description,
 131:49-61
 origins, 131:9-27
 predictability of behavior, 131:61
 purposive behavior, 131:24
 self-organizing system, 131:57
 self-preservation, 131:24-25
 self-reproducing, 131:26
 self-reproduction by artefacts, 131:98
 set theory, 131:40

- soul and, 131:119-121
 system, 131:28ff
 universal artefact, 131:108
- CYRIAN, SAINT (Bp of Carthage, d. 258)
 epidemic; charity, 105:57
 gospel development, 69:99
 primacy of Peter, 83:16
 salvation and church, 26:96-97
- CYRIL, SAINT (Patriarch of Alexandrin), 370 ca.-444
 Nestorius and, 24:43, 44
 Origen, criticism, 11:92-93
 Theotokos, 45:27-28
- CYRIL, SAINT (Bp of Jerusalem) 315 ca.-386
 body and soul, 11:86
 on creation, 11:58
- CYRIL, SAINT, of Thessalonica, 827 ca.-869
 Glagolitic liturgy, 111:104
 role, 98:109
- DALGAIRNS, JOHN DOBREE
 conversion work, 138:101
- DANCE
 liturgical, 125:26
- DANIEL, BOOK OF
 references
 Dn 8.14---139:56
- DANIEL (liturgical drama)
 history and description, 125:47
- DANIEL-ROPS, HENRI, 1901-
 Gospels, 69:76
- DANTE ALIGHIERI, 1265-1321
 Mariology, 45:61-63
- DAUGHTERS OF CHARITY OF
 ST VINCENT DE PAUL
 doctors and, 105:161
 home care, 105:162
- DAUMAS, MAURICE
 history of science, 14:58
- DAVY, G.
 Durkheim's philosophy, 35:127
- DAVY, RICHARD
 Passion music, 125:77-78
- DAWN BIBLE STUDENT ASSOCIATION
 foundation, 139:100
- DEACONESSSES
 charitable assistance, 105:50-51
- DEACONS
 early church, 105:48
 Mass; share in bishop's priesthood, 105:51
 ministry; the Didascalia, 105:50
 relief work; early church, 105:34
 social service, 105:71
- DEAD, the
terramaricoli, 142:88
- DEAD, WORSHIP OF THE
 Mycenaeans, 142:15
 Roman festivals, 142:116-117
 Roman religion, 142:100
- DEANS, RURAL (see RURAL DEANS)
- DEATH
 acceptance of, 14:22
 Augustine on, 98:46-47
 consciousness disappears, 130:114
 sin, symbol of, 25:46
 wonder; metaphysics, 35:27
- DEERING, RICHARD (d. ca. 1630)
 church music, 125:124
- DELCAMBRE, ETIENNE
 witchcraft, 43:109
- DELLA PACE, ANGELA, 1610-1662
 stigmatization, 57:25, 50, 56
- DELPHI
 sanctuary at, 142:54
- DELPHIAN ORACLE
 Greek religion, 142:54-57
 moral law, 142:55
- DEMETER
 Eleusis, 142:51
 goddess, 142:26
- DEMOCRACY
 individualistic, 95:110
 masses, 91:91
 positive laws, 89:116
 role of ordinary people, 132:148
 totalitarianism as end of, 91:105
- DEMOGRAPHY
 social science, 34:62
- DEMONIAC POSSESSION
 alien personality substituted, 43:19
 bibliography, 43:127-128
 cases
 Brossier, Marthe, 43:10, 46-52
Etudes Carmelitaines, 43:12n
 Gay, Antoine, 43:102-107
 Jeanne of the Angels, 43:40-46, 79, 85, 94
 Madeleine, 43:78
 Magdalen of the Cross, 43:52-61, 84
 Noblet, Marie Therese, 43:31-40
 a psychotic, 43:92-94
 Sibylle, 43:81-84
 Surin, Father, 43:94-98
 Christ and, 43:16
 consciousness of self, 43:73
 consciousness, state of, 43:70ff
 epidemics of demonopathy, 43:62
 frequency today, 43:7-8
 genuine, 43:14-27
 Gospel cases, 43:14ff
 hysteria, 43:29ff
 knowledge and power, 43:20
 lucid; psychological structure, 43:98-102
 modern ideas, 43:115-123
 nature or supernatural, 43:124-125
 neurosis; Gospel cases, 43:24
 paroxysmal forms, 43:28-90
 penetrated by the devil, 43:10
 personality transformation, 43:71
 primitive societies, 43:8
 pseudo-possession, 43:10

DEMONIAC POSSESSION—continued

- convulsionaries, 43:49, 61-70
- doctor's discernment, 43:11
- expression of desire or fear, 43:84
- external transformation, 43:30
- lucid form, 43:91-107
- morbid simulation, 43:50
- pathology of imagination, 43:51
- speaking from the stomach, 43:49
- psychoanalysis, 43:115-118
- psychological, 43:118-123
- psychoneuroses, 43:29ff
- self divided, 43:99, 100
- sickness and, 43:23-27
- spurious possession, 43:10-13
- groups, 43:12
- theological concept, 43:24
- witchcraft and, 43:108-114

DENIS the CARTHUSIAN, 1402-1471

- contemplation, 40:124, 126
- purpose, 40:121
- spirituality, 40:121-129
- writings, 40:121

DEPRES, JOSQUIN (d. 1521)

- biography, 125:90
- church music, 125:87
- masses, 125:92
- master, 125:93
- motets, 125:91

DEPRESSION, MENTAL

- psychiatric illness, 93:31-33

DESCARTES, RENE, 1596-1650

- causality, 14:93
- cogito ergo sum*, 131:64
- conservation of active forces, 14:97
- conservation of motion, 14:94-95
- dynamics, 14:130
- the existent, 35:74
- inertia, principle of, 14:91
- Leibniz' criticism of, 14:96
- on machines, 14:64
- man, 99:100n
- materialism, 130:23
- meditation and metaphysics, 35:61
- metaphysics, 35:18
- on movement, 14:93
- psycho-physiology, 43:72
- science and religion, 130:22
- spiritual philosophy, 14:99

DESIRE

- sign of imperfection, 19:96

DESPOTISM

- international organization, 106:54

DES PRES, JOSQUIN

- (see DEPRES, JOSQUIN, d. 1521)

DETACHMENT

- German mystics, 40:76
- internal renunciation, 40:110
- joy, 56:99
- Tauler, 40:81

DETERMINISM

- average behavior, 34:87
- environmental, 34:85-86
- responsibility and neuroses, 93:114-115
- social, and liberty, 34:89-91
- social inertia, 34:88-89
- social scientism, 34:72

DEUTERONOMY, BOOK OF

- references
- Dt 26.5-9---19:32
- Dt 32---19:35

DEVIL

- adversary, 69:64
- afflicting the body, 43:15
- apparitions; lack of a tail, 43:111
- biblical teaching
- Gospels on existence of, 43:14
- New Testament, 43:21-23
- corporate appearance, 43:119
- evil by choice, 11:82
- exists and acts, 25:45
- Freud on, 43:116
- Hitlerite Germany, 43:120
- influence, 43:9
- influence on the soul, 43:25-26
- influence over prisoners, 43:111
- Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:97
- material forms, 43:110
- mental illness and, 93:10
- pact with (Magdalen of the Cross), 43:57
- pernicious influence, 43:15
- real existence, 43:8
- Satan and "the demon," 43:21
- Teresa of Avila, 43:25
- victory over, 25:59

DEVIL-WORSHIP

- England today, 43:121

DIALECTIC

- materialism incompatible with, 35:100-101

DIALECTICAL MATERIALISM

- atheism, 91:26
- auto-dynamism, 91:101
- change and, 130:47
- determinist evolution, 34:74
- Hegel and Marx, 91:68-69
- humanism, 91:70
- nature and man, 91:101
- refutation, 91:69
- retrogressive movement, 91:102
- soul of man, 35:98

DIDACHE

- communal charity in, 105:36

DIDYMUS of ALEXANDRIA, the

- Theologian, ca. 313- ca. 398
- anti-Manicheism, 11:98

DIET

- animal products, 132:16
- comparison, Indian and American, 132:14-15

- DI GIOVANNI, DELICIA
stigmatic, 57:42
- DIJKSTERHUIS, E. J.
Christianity and science, 14:59
- DIOCESAN CURIA
(see CURIA, DIOCESAN)
- DIOCESE(S)
area fixed, 83:87
bishop as administrator, 83:83
bishops and, 83:83-99
bishop's primary duty, 83:44
boundaries, 83:87
erection, division, etc., 83:86
size, 102:143
word, 83:85; 89:24
- DIONYSIA
(see also ORPHISM)
- DIONYSIUS Areopagita
Gospel development, 69:104
influence, 40:72
symbolism, 135:54
writings, 40:73
- DIONYSIUS (Bp of Corinth) 2d century
charities, 105:53
- DIONYSUS
Demeter and, 142:51
god, 142:18
mystical way, 142:46-48
orgia, 142:46-47
- DIOSCORUS (Patriarch of Alexandria,
d. 454)
Eutyches and, 24:56
- DISARMAMENT
moral aspects, 106:99-102
- DISASTERS
charities, early, 105:57
- DISEASE
effect of poverty, 132:15-19
- DIVINATION
augurs, 142:124
Etruscan *haruspicina*, 142:96
- DIVINE, FATHER
sectarian, 139:121
- DIVINE OFFICE
history, 109:26-53
monastic origin, 125:34-35
private and public, 109:38n
private recitation, 109:48
monastic history, 109:30-31
obligation; history, 109:37-38
obligatory, 109:98
sanctification of time, 109:26
times related to hours, 109:97
- DIVINE RIGHT OF KINGS
developing doctrine, 16th century, 89:57
James I, 89:79
- DIVORCE
church and state in England, 89:36
Eastern churches, 138:83
Eastern Orthodoxy, 138:16
Qumran scrolls, 67:28
- DIX, DOROTHEA LYNDE
psychiatry, 93:13
- DOCETISM
Christological error, 24:31-33
- DODDS, CHARLES
on oral contraceptives, 132:49
- DODO of Hascha, Blessed
stigmatic, 57:20
- DOGMA
Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:25
implicit state, 138:79
science and religion, 130:79
- DOMINIC, SAINT, 1170-1221
role, 98:113
- DOMINICAN RITE
history and description, 111:90-94
Mass, 111:93-94
origins, 111:91
- DOMINICANS
Constitutions, 105:124
history
convents; 13th century, 40:74
Immaculate Conception; doctrine,
45:50
religious development, 87:38
rules, 87:44, 45
secular institutes, 87:99
spirituality, 40:66-67
study and learning, 105:124
- DON JUAN
polytheism, 91:141
- DONI, GIOVANNI BAPTISTA, 1594-1647
church music, 125:97
- DORIANS
Greek religion, 142:20
- DORMIENS, JOHANNES, O. P.,
14th century
papal power, 89:54
- DOSTOEVSKY, FYODOR
MIKHAILOVICH, 1821-1881
destiny of man, 91:113
Gospels, 69:140
- DRAMA
liturgical
history, 125:46-48
- DREAMS
animals, 131:71
- DREY, J. S.
communion of saints, 26:33
- DRUMMOND, HENRY
sectarian, 139:19
- DUALISM
creation and, 11:56
mythical origin, 19:59
polytheism; Nicaea, 11:57-58
practical atheism, 19:60
- DUFAY, GUILLAUME (d. 1474)
church music, 125:82-84
- DU MONT, HENRI, 1610-1684
church music, 125:131

DUNS SCOTUS, JOANNES, O. F. M.,
1265?-1308?

Adam's sin and God's plan, 24:112, 114
Christian humanism, 69:115
Immaculate Conception, 45:49
Incarnation; purpose, 24:105-106

DUNSTABLE, JOHN (d. 1453)

church music, 125:73-74
in France, 125:76

DURA-EUROPOS

early Christian art, 121:14

DURANDUS, WILLIAM (Bp of Mende)
1237-1296

liturgical books, 109:70-72

DURKHEIM, EMILE, 1858-1917

the absolute, 35:76
conformism, 35:126-127
"consent," 35:126
ethics, 35:124
science and morality, 35:125
sociology and ethics, 35:129
on suicide, 93:35

DUTY

an absolute, 34:93
a debt, 34:93
essence of, 34:100
obligation: etymology, 34:93
social ethics, 34:92
value, 34:71

EADMER (d. 1124)

Immaculate Conception, 45:47

EAST AND WEST

communism and democracy, 106:71
doctrinal differences, 138:14
history
reciprocal ignorance and contempt,
135:91

EASTER VIGIL

divine office; history, 109:30

EASTERN CHURCHES

apophatism, 135:137
architecture (see under CHURCH
ARCHITECTURE)
bibliography, 135:143-144
liturgy and ritual
symbolical value, 135:136
"mysteric" religion, 135:9
origins of Latin Catholicism, 135:9
Palamism, 135:138
Rhodes Conference (1961), 138:125-126
tradition, East and West, 135:13
Western interest in, 135:7

EASTERN CHURCHES, ORTHODOX

Byzantium, stronghold of unity, 135:106
canonical and liturgical pluralism,
135:96
churches listed, 138:17
ecclesiological dissimilarities, 135:101
historical pressures, 135:105-116
hopes for the future, 135:134
liturgy and ritual

language generally unknown, 135:83

the Mystery celebrated, 135:39-58

piety and, 135:78

Syrian and Greek components, 135:57

Mariology, 45:97-100

modern renewal, 135:117-142

nationalism and, 135:86

opposition to the West, 135:105-106

panorthodox council, 135:133

piety, 135:78-86

sacraments

frequency, 135:83

separated churches, 138:9-19

separation; Russia, 138:17

state domination, 135:110

statistics, 138:18

theological renewal, 135:120-126

theology

mystery revealed, 135:23-38

World Council of Churches, 138:57-58

ECCLESIASTICUS, BOOK OF

references

Ecclus 42.15---19:71

ECK, JOHANN MAIER VON, 1486-1543

Luther and, 78:66

ECKHART, Meister (d. 1327)

controversial figure, 40:78

Gospels and, 69:110-111

mystical union, 40:77

pantheism, 40:78

speculative mystic, 40:104, 105

spirituality, 40:75, 78-80

writings, 40:79

ECONOMIC ASSISTANCE

attitude, 132:88

bilateral donations, 132:97

communist attitude, 132:101-103

duty imposed by justice, 106:112

effective and sufficient, 132:120

government action necessary, 132:91-92

hierarchy of values, 106:107

hopeful signs, 132:95-100

how much aid? 132:92-95

human values, 132:139-140

increase needed, 106:110

international agencies, 106:106

love, Christian, 132:142-143

necessary for development, 132:85-87

order of priorities, 132:87-89

social justice, 106:113

spirit of disinterested partnership,
132:143-144

spirit of service, 106:109

United Nations agencies, 132:89-91

ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT

aid necessary, 132:85-87

communism a temptation, 132:81-83

impossible ways, 106:115

national survival, 132:81

papal teaching

Mater et Magistra, 132:131-133

- Pius XII, 106:114-115
- possible ways, 106:117
- 20th century problem, 132:81-100
- ECONOMIC POLICY**
 - positive commitment, Western, 132:112-115
- ECONOMIC PROBLEMS**
 - balance of payments, 132:117
 - bibliography, 132:157-158
- ECONOMICS**
 - Christian humanism, 132:139-156
 - social aspect, 34:23
 - social science, 34:62
- ECSTASY**
 - external appearance, 57:71
 - marriage, mystic, 57:72
 - stigmatics, 57:70ff
- ECUMENICAL COUNCIL OF CHURCHES**
 - Christian unity, 138:69
- ECUMENICAL MOVEMENT**
 - Amsterdam assembly (1948), 138:32
 - Benedict XV, 138:30
 - Catholic Church; participation, 138:92
 - Catholic participation, 138:39
 - definition, 138:9
 - Edinburgh Congress (1910), 138:29
 - Evaston assembly, 2d, 138:38-42
 - Faith and Order Movement, 138:31
 - Lund Conference (1952), 138:37
 - Mariology, 45:103-105
 - missionary church, 102:153
 - South India, 138:42
 - Work and Life group, 138:31
- EDUCATION**
 - Benedictine schools, 105:93
 - Catholic schools and political parties, 89:122
 - England; church and state, 89:73-74
 - federal aid, 89:74
 - France
 - 19th century, 89:96
 - history
 - Charlemagne, 105:99
 - India, 100:110
 - mission schools, 89:120
 - missionary task, 100:24
 - partitioned, 130:140
 - politics; the modern state, 89:122
 - science and humanism, 130:139
 - secular institutes, 87:64
- EDUCATION OF CHILDREN**
 - conversion and, 56:62-63
- EDWARD VI, King of England, 1537-1553**
 - Anglo-Calvinism, 78:88
- EGOTISM**
 - creation, the, 19:107
- EINSTEIN, ALBERT, 1879-1955**
 - atomic power, 102:11
 - cosmology, 14:83-87
 - God, personal, 14:86-87
 - independence of character, 14:83
 - religious thought, 14:84
 - world as rational, 130:68
- EISENHOWER, DWIGHT D.**
 - on birth control, 132:48
- ELDERS**
 - Calvinism, 78:82
- ELEUSINIAN MYSTERIES**
 - Greek religion, 142:50-53
 - initiation, 142:52-53
- ELIZABETH of Reute, Blessed (d. 1420)**
 - inedia, 57:60
- ELIZABETH I, Queen of England**
 - church and state, 89:58
 - excommunication, 89:80
 - schism, 78:89-90
- ELIZABETH OF SCHONAU, SAINT (d. 1165)**
 - spirituality, 40:62
- EMIGRATION**
 - patriotism and, 95:111
- EMMERICH, CATHERINE, 1774-1824**
 - stigmatization, 57:31, 103
 - visions, 57:73, 144
- EMOTIONS**
 - agnostic skepticism and the religion of feeling, 130:65-72
- EMPEDOCLES**
 - Greek religion, 142:45
- EMPERORS**
 - power; responsibility, 89:52
 - veneration; 3d century, 121:100
 - worship transferred to Christ, 121:144
- EMPIRICISM**
 - metaphysics and, 35:34-35
- ENCYCLICALS**
 - assent due to, 48:117
 - ordinary magisterium, 48:116
- END OF THE WORLD**
 - Adventism, 139:74-75
 - Gospel teaching, 69:69
 - signs; science, 19:54
- ENGELS, FRIEDRICH, 1820-1895**
 - biological philosophy, 130:25
- ENGLAND**
 - industrial revolution, 89:71
 - Scotland, union with (1707), 89:70
- ENVIRONMENT**
 - Christian, 95:67
 - development of man, 130:118
 - social determinism, 34:85-86
 - Soviet psychology, 130:54
 - vocation and, 95:110-111
- EPHESIANS, EPISTLE TO**
 - references
 - Eph 1.3-12---48:19
 - Eph 4.13---48:99
 - Eph 4.15-16---102:116
- EPHESUS**
 - church of St John, 121:84

EPHESUS, COUNCIL OF, 431
 Nestorianism, 24:42-50
 opening, 24:47
 EPHESUS, COUNCIL OF, 449
 (Robber Council)
 Eutyches' heresy, 24:56
 EPHREM the Syrian, SAINT, ca.
 306-373
 Mary and Eve, 45:19-20
 EPICTETUS
 Pascal and, 91:134
 EPICURUS
 atheism, 91:46
 EPIDAUROS
 miracles at, 142:64
 EPILEPSY
 paroxysm, 43:30
 pseudo-diabolic possession, 43:28-29
 EPIPHANIUS
 Origen, criticism, 11:88-89
 EPISCOPACY
 as sacrament, 83:21-23
 EPISTLE TO DIOGNETUS
 Gospel development, 69:92
 EPISTLES, CATHOLIC
 life of Christ in, 67:118
 EQUALITY
 Christian brotherhood, 95:33
 Proverbs, Book of, 19:46
 ERASMUS, DESIDERIUS, 1466-1536
 communion of saints, 26:30
 king of humanists, 78:51
 Luther and, 69:118n
 Valla and, 78:50
 ERROR (see TRUTH)
 ESCHATOLOGY
 Adventist, 139:65
 Pentecostal movement, 139:112
 ESKIMO
 missions, 100:81
 ESSENCE
 metaphysical status, 24:84
 objectivity, 35:30
 ESSENCES
 Gospel of Christ and, 69:16-18
 observances, 67:29
 the Temptation, 67:22
 ESTHETICS (see AESTHETICS)
 ETERNAL LAW
 God himself, 35:119
 ETERNAL LIFE
 beyond time, 14:30
 ETERNAL PUNISHMENT
 Gospel teaching, 69:70
 ETERNITY
 creation and time, 19:99-100
 time and, 11:70
 "time" of God, 19:16-17
 ETHELRED, SAINT (see AELRED,
 SAINT)

ETHICS
 arbitrary values, 35:122
 autonomous science, 130:132
 biological morality, 130:130
 biology, agreement with, 130:133
 brain and, 130:133
 eudemonist, 130:134
 existentialist, 91:28
 expedience, 106:17
 Greek religion, 142:42-43
 Marxist, 130:56
 metaphysics, 35:117-134
 moral individualism, 34:77-80
 relativism, 130:132
 science and, 130:130-135
 unvarying moral rules, 106:22-23
 ETHICS, JEWISH
 basis: concept of man, 73:74
 good and evil, 73:75
 responsibility and freedom, 73:74
 sin in, 73:76
 universality, 73:76
 ETHNOLOGY
 musicology, 125:12
 ETRURIANS
 (see also ETRUSCANS)
 ETRUSCANS
 origin, 142:90
 religion, 142:89-98
 characteristics, 142:90-91
 externals, 142:96
 feeling for the holy, 142:97
 rituals and rules, 142:94-95
 EUCHARIST
 brotherhood of man, 34:136
 efficacy
 foundation of the Church, 48:62
 holiness in the Church, 48:152
 Mauburnus, 40:133
 Peter of Celle, 40:38
 sign and cause of unity, 26:120-123
 EUGENE III, POPE (d. 1153,
 elected 1145)
 crusade, 2d, 98:57
 EUROPE
 history
 Protestant writers, 89:42
 history, 5th century
 church and state, 89:28
 history, middle ages
 Charlemagne, 105:98
 EUSEBIUS OF CAESAREA, ca. 260-
 ca. 340
 on creation, 11:44
 on matter, 11:53
 psalmody, 125:21
 EUSEBIUS, SAINT (Bp of Vercelli, d.
 370 or 371)
 canonical life, 87:32
 EUTYCHES, 5th century
 Monophysitism, 24:51-61

- EVAGRIUS (fl. 430)
 spirituality, 40:13
- EVANGELICAL COUNSELS
 Gospel moral teaching, 69:52-53
- EVANGELICAL-JOHANNINE CHURCH
 ACCORDING TO THE REVELATION
 OF ST JOHN
 sect, 139:70
- EVANGELISTS (N. T.)
 characteristics of the four, 67:38
- EVE (see ADAM AND EVE)
- EVIDENCE
 content of, 57:98-100
 criteria of authenticity, 57:90-100
- EVODIUS (Bp of Uzalis, d. 424)
 Manicheism, 11:104
- EVOLUTION
 in an artefact, 131:99
 creation, the, 19:105-106; 130:79
 creative, 130:111
 cybernetic analysis, 131:96
 God; secondary causes, 130:80-81
 human body, 131:112
 incontestable fact, 130:34
 man and nature, 91:99
 Marxism, 130:57
 meaning of, 130:116-119
 origin of species, 130:117
 philosophy and, 11:7
 quarrel over, 91:94-95
 relativist, 130:117
 science and religion, 130:78, 98
- EX NIHILLO (phrase)
 meaning, 19:109
- EXALTATION OF THE CROSS
 (see CROSS, EXALTATION OF THE)
- EXCOMMUNICATION
 break with unity, 26:117-119
 immediate effect, 26:118
 Old Testament precedents, 26:117
- EXISTENCE
 science and metaphysics, 35:80-87
- EXISTENTIALISM
 absolute good, 91:29
 Angst, 91:138
 atheism, 91:137
 degree of virulence, 91:71
 God ethically impossible, 91:27
 personalism and, 56:112
- EXODUS, BOOK OF
 references
 Ex 3.14---19:82
 Ex 19.5-6---48:22
 Ex 22.25---105:16
- EXORCISM
 Christ and the possessed, 43:15-16, 23
 prudence, 43:102
- EXPERIENCE
 cybernetics, 131:110-111, 113
 of finitude, 35:46
 metaphysical, 35:11
 metempirical, 35:8
 reflection on, 35:32
 spiritualism and materialism, 35:44
 truth-value, 35:41
- EXPERIENCE (RELIGION)
 knowing the true God, 56:32-33
 science and, 14:125
 sense of God, 56:30ff
- EZECHIEL, BOOK OF
 references
 Ez 34---83:53
- FABBRI, DIEGO
 communion of saints, 26:11
- FABIAN, SAINT, POPE, 236-250
 Roman deaconry, 105:54
- FABIOLA
 nosocomium of, 105:64
- FACT
 authenticity, 57:90ff
- FAHSEL, HELMUT
 on stigmatization, 57:102
- FAITH
 (see also AGNOSTICISM)
 an affirmation, 19:86
 assent; Pius XII, 105:133
 atheism and, 91:20
 atheism overcome, 91:151
 atheism the test of, 91:143-144
 biblical teaching
 Gospels, 69:59
 Paul's Epistles, 67:113-114
 Church as expression of, 48:102
 consciousness, 102:28
 false ideas of God, 91:144
 grace of, 56:66-67
 holiness and, 48:141
 Ignatius Loyola, 98:98
 Jewish idea, 73:69
 in literature
Satin Slipper, 98:8
 missionary church, 102:156
 modern difficulties, 56:67
 proclamation, 48:101
 rational act, 11:19-20
 religion, virtue of, 56:47
 renunciation, 56:95
 scholars and the Gospels, 69:79
 test of, 91:154
 as understanding, 11:19
 unwearying life of, 56:19-21
 Vatican Council, 1st, 19:65
- FAITHFUL, THE
 the word, 26:110
- FALL OF MAN
 biblical and metaphysical systems,
 11:29
 gnostic pantheism, 19:62
 Gnosticism, 11:113
 Origenist teaching, 11:81
 Plotinus on, 11:82

- FAMILY
 - charity in, 105:9
 - Jewish ethics, 73:77
 - patriotism and, 95:113
 - size; regulation, 34:43
 - size related to intelligence, 93:112
 - society and, 34:27
- FAMILY LIFE
 - Gospel presentation, 69:31
- FAMINE
 - international aspects, 95:13
- FARMING (see AGRICULTURE)
- FASHION
 - social custom, 34:54-55
- FASTING
 - Gospel teaching, 69:37
 - revenue for the poor, 105:55
 - works of mercy and, 105:76
- FATE AND FATALISM
 - Greek religion, 142:61
 - stoicism, 142:78
- FATHERS OF THE CHURCH
 - Bible and, 135:23-25
 - history and criticism
 - bibliography, 11:37
 - philosophy, 11:120
 - theology, 135:25-26
- FATIMA, OUR LADY OF
 - apparition, 45:81-82
- FAULHABER, MICHAEL VON,
 - Cardinal, 1869-1952
 - Teresa Neumann, 57:148-151
- FAUSTUS, SAINT (Bp of RIEZ,
 - 5th century)
 - communion of saints, 26:24-25
- FAVREAU, MICHAEL
 - martyr, 98:20
 - priest-worker, 102:107n
- FAYRFAX, ROBERT (16th century)
 - church music, 125:80-81
- FEAR
 - filial, 98:99
- FEAR OF GOD
 - filial, 73:58
 - Jewish thought, 73:57
 - religion today, 56:31
- FEAST(S)
 - in art, 121:19-20
 - Jewish
 - Feast of Lights, 73:99
 - Festival of Weeks, 73:96
 - groups, 73:94
 - New Year, 73:92
 - Purim, 73:99
 - Rosh ha-Shanah, 73:96-97
 - Succoth, 73:96
 - Yom Kippur, 73:97
 - new classification (1960), 109:95
- FEBVRE, LUCIEN
 - Christology, 24:73
- FEEDBACK (see CYBERNETICS)
- FENELON, FRANCOIS DE SALIGNAC
 - DE LA MOTHE (Abp), 1651-1715
 - humanism, 69:131
- FERMENTUM
 - unity, mark of, 26:121
- FERRARA-FLORENCE, COUNCIL OF,
 - 1438-1439
 - reunion movement, 138:13
- FERRERI, ZACHARIA, 1479-1524
 - Breviary reform, 109:44-45
- FERTILIZER
 - farming techniques, 132:67-69
- FESTIVALS
 - Greek religion, 142:40
 - Rome, ancient, 142:107-118
- FEUERBACH, PAUL JOHANN
 - ANSELM VON, 1775-1833
 - atheism, 91:35
- FIDEISM
 - science and religion, 130:75
- FIGHTING
 - Church's efforts to limit, 89:40
- FILELFO, FRANCESCO, 1389-1481
 - humanism, 78:50
- FILIOQUE CONTROVERSY
 - Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:97-98; 138:15
- FINITUDE
 - experience of, 35:46
- FINLAND
 - religious statistics, 100:80
- FIRE
 - end of the world, 69:69
- FIRST PRINCIPLES
 - epistemology, 35:90
- FISHER, GEOFFREY (Abp of
 - Canterbury)
 - visit to Pope John, 138:123
- FLESH
 - Christian holiness, 56:84
 - Gospel usage, 69:65
- FLESH (the word)
 - biblical meanings, 24:13-22
 - early Christian writings, 24:25-29
 - New Testament usage, 24:18-22
 - "one flesh," 24:16
 - Paul's usage, 24:22-25
- FLORUS (deacon of Lyons,
 - 9th century)
 - Martyrology, 109:60
- FOLKLORE
 - social science, 34:62
- FOOD AND AGRICULTURAL
 - ORGANIZATION OF THE U. N.
 - freedom from hunger campaign,
 - 132:77-79
- FOOD SUPPLY
 - freedom from hunger campaign,
 - 132:77-79
 - hunger in the world, 132:19
 - manageable problem, 132:56
 - ocean as source, 132:75

- pests and, 132:76
- shortages; mission countries, 100:68
- surpluses, 132:57
- world calorie levels, 132:13
- world can feed its peoples, 132:53-58
- FORGIVENESS OF SIN**
 - peace, 56:107
- FORMOSA**
 - Catholic Church, 100:120-122
- FORTUNATUS, VENANTIUS HONORIUS CLEMENTIANUS (Bp), ca.540-ca.600**
 - Marian poetry, 45:32
- FORTUNE**
 - Greek religion, 142:77
- FOUCAULD, CHARLES DE, 1858-1916**
 - missionary, 102:145, 146, 147
 - role, 98:126
- FOUR SQUARE GOSPEL**
 - pentecostal movement, 139:104
- FOURTEENTH CENTURY**
 - evils, 105:134
- FRANCE**
 - dechristianization, 102:67
 - history
 - Verdun, treaty of, 89:31
 - history, 17th century
 - empire, 89:65
 - history, Revolution
 - anti-religious, 87:58
 - financial causes, 89:91
 - individualism, 95:109-110
 - Jews and, 73:24
 - nationalism, 95:104
 - new religion, 89:114
 - Rights of Man, 91:109-110
 - secularism, 91:104
 - totalitarianism, 91:108
 - history, 19th century
 - revolution of 1830, 89:96
 - Second Empire, 89:100
- FRANCIS I, King of France, 1494-1547**
 - church and state, 89:64
 - concordat, 89:55
 - Leo X and, 78:43
- FRANCIS OF ASSISI, SAINT, 1182-1226**
 - animals, 98:76-77
 - death, 98:78
 - ecstasies, 57:71
 - example, 98:14
 - humility, 98:75
 - mission, 98:73
 - missionary action, 105:127
 - poet, 98:78
 - poverty, 98:66, 70
 - role in Church history, 98:13
 - Rule, 98:73
 - science and religion, 130:145
 - on sin, 98:73-74
 - stigmata
 - description, 57:30-31
 - feast, 57:88
 - stigmatization, 57:42, 49, 57, 113, 139
 - appearance, 57:46-48
 - taste, sense of, 57:59
 - on temptation, 98:74
- FRANCIS de SALES, SAINT, 1567-1622**
 - on the Incarnation, 24:106
 - role, 98:124
 - works, 78:134
- FRANCIS OF PAULA, Saint, 1416-1507**
 - Renaissance times, 78:53
- FRANCIS XAVIER, SAINT, 1506-1552**
 - merits, 98:8
 - role, 98:121
 - works, 78:139
- FRANCISCANS**
 - charities, 105:125
 - founded, 98:68
 - history
 - Breviary, 109:40
 - Marian cult, 45:53
 - religious development, 87:38
 - Laude spirituali*, 125:71
 - missions
 - peace, agents of, 105:128
 - Rules, 87:44
 - secular institutes; founders, 87:99
 - spirituality, 40:67-68; 105:126
- FRANCISCO DE VITORIA, O.P., 1486?-1546**
 - international organization, 106:46
- FRANCO, CIRILLO (Bp)**
 - church music, 125:95-96
- FRANKS**
 - Christian art, 121:158-162
- FRANZELIN, JOANNES BAPTISTA (Cardinal), 1816-1886**
 - angels and the Church, 26:90
- FRÉDÉRIC III, EMPEROR, 1439-1493**
 - concordat, 89:54
- FREE BIBLE ASSOCIATION**
 - teachings, 139:100
- FREEDOM, FREE WILL**
 - biblical inspiration and, 11:18
 - brain and, 130:133
 - Christian anthropology, 11:119
 - Christian holiness, 56:85
 - creation of self, 19:92
 - determinist processes of biology, 130:114
 - discretion of God, 19:94
 - dream-illusion, 91:52
 - God moves free creatures, 24:148
 - goodness and, 11:112
 - Jewish thought, 73:55
 - man and, 35:23
 - man's destiny, 11:111
 - Marxism, 130:55
 - Marxism and ethics, 130:135
 - mechanistic rationalism, 130:37-38
 - metaphysical problems, 35:93
 - misfortune and, 11:101

FREEDON, FREE WILL—continued

Old Testament teaching, 11:33-34
patristic teaching, 11:118
perfection, 25:90n
power of choice, 24:145-146
predictability of free acts, 131:54
reason and, 35:91-94
Sartre on, 91:74-75
Sartre and Marxism, 91:79
Sartrean idea, 35:122-123
sense of moral freedom, 35:92
social determinism, 34:84
social determinism and personal
liberty, 34:89-91
society and, 34:11

FREEDOM OF RELIGION

(see LIBERTY OF RELIGION)

FREEMASONRY

France, 19th century, 89:101

FRESCOBALDI, GIROLAMO, 1583-1643

church music, 125:149

FREUD, SIGMUND, 1856-1939

anti-religion, 130:27
Christianity and psychiatry, 93:129
greatness, 93:17
Nietzsche and, 91:33
on personality, 93:18-22
psychiatry; history, 93:14
psychoanalysis, 93:87
on religion, 93:89, 90
on religion and civilization, 93:131

FREYTAG, F. L. ALEXANDER

(d. 1947)

founder, 139:100-101

FRIARS

history, 87:38
"men of the world," 87:42
monks and, 87:25, 40
secular institutes and, 87:43

FRIENDSHIP

development, 131:50
La Rochefoucauld on, 105:10

FRIGIDITY (SEX)

Kinsey reports, 93:71

FUNDAMENTALISM

Pentecostal Movement, 139:114

FUNERAL RITES AND CEREMONIES

feasts in art, 121:19
Minoan, 142:13
Roman religion, ancient, 142:100

FUTURE

creation still being accomplished,
19:55

FUTURE LIFE

ancient Roman belief, 142:101
Etruscan belief, 142:93-94
Greek religion, 142:33-37
heroes, Greek religion, 142:35
Homer, 142:34
Jewish doctrine, 73:84-85
Orphism, 142:49

Platonic philosophy and the Church,
14:61

GABRIELLI, ANDREA, ca. 1510-1586

church music, 125:126

GAJARD, JOSEPH, O.S.B., 1885-

chant; expression, 125:39-40

GALATIANS, EPISTLE TO

references

Gal 3.13---25:116
Gal 3.28---95:23
Gal 5.5-6---105:38
Gal 5.13-26---56:83-84
Gal 5.19-23---105:38
Gal 6.17---57:18

GALERIUS, EMPEROR (d. 311)

edict of toleration, 89:16-17

GALILEI, GALILEO, 1564-1642

case; the true point of, 91:94
Church's doctrinal teaching, 48:119

mechanics, 14:62, 63

science and religion, 130:21

GALLA PLACIDIA, Empress, 5th century

churches, 121:129
mausoleum of, 121:129-130

GALLICAN RITE

Ambrosian rite and, 111:28

GALLICANISM

papal subordination, 89:81

GAMBIA

Catholic Church, 100:97

GAMES, ANCIENT

Crete, 142:12-13

GAMES, GREEK AND ROMAN

ancient Roman religion, 142:122

Greek religious festivals, 142:40-41

GARCIA DE CISNEROS

(see CISNEROS, GARCIA DE,
O.S.B., Abbot)

GAUL

bishops in, 105:77

GAY, ANTOINE, 1790-

possessed worshiper, 43:102-107

GAZA

temple of Marnas, 121:81

GELASIAN SACRAMENTARY

history, 111:19
the name, 109:16

official compilation, 109:17

oldest manuscript, 109:16

recensions, 109:17-18

GELASIUS I, POPE (d. 496)

alms, 105:77

GELINEAU, JOSEPH, S. J.

Bible de Jérusalem, 125:51

GEMELLI, AGOSTINO, O.F.M., 1878-

secular institutes, 87:59, 66-68

on stigmatization, 57:102

GENESIS, BOOK OF

metaphysics, Christian, 11:36

references

Gn 1.1-2.4---19:40

- Gn. 2.4-25---19:39
 Gn 2.19-20---35:108
 Gn 3.15---45:9
 Gn 12.1---19:30
 Gn 12.1-2---11:24
 Gn 19.4-8---93:58
- GENIUSES
 Etruscan religion, 142:93
- GEOMETRY
 Egyptian inventors, 14:52
 Pascal, 69:123
- GEORGE III, King of England, 1738-1820
 Irish independence, 89:69
- GERMAIN, PAUL
 religion and research, 14:122
- GERMANUS, Patriarch of Constantinople
 (d. 733)
 Mary and redemption, 45:36-37
- GERMANY
 church history, 16th century
 Ecclesiastical Reservation, 78:93
 history
 divine right, 89:57
 Verdun, treaty of, 89:31
- GEROCOMIUM
 home for the aged, 105:65
- GERSON, JOANNES, 1363-1429
 Mariology, 45:64
 Mount of Contemplation, 40:118
 mystical theology, 40:116
 mysticism, false, 40:120
 spirituality, 40:115-120
- GERTRUDE, SAINT, the GREAT,
 1256-1302
 spirituality, 40:62
- GHANA
 Catholic Church, 100:96
- GIBERTI, GIAN MATTEO, 1495-
 sack of Rome, 78:110
- GIBRALTAR
 Catholic Church, 100:81
- GIL, N., C.M.F.
 secular institutes, 87:115
- GILBERT ISLANDS
 Catholic Church, 100:88
- GILDAS, SAINT, ca. 500-570
 chant, 125:56
- GILSON, ETIENNE
 Gospels, 69:76-77
- GLADSTONE, WILLIAM EWART,
 1809-1898
 on papal infallibility, 89:97-98
- GLAGOLITIC LITURGY
 (see SLAYONIC RITE)
- GLORY OF GOD
 creation, the, 19:120
 Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:30-32
 light and, 135:31
- GNOSTICISM
 Adam Kadmon, 11:113
 anthropology, 11:114
- Arianism and, 24:34
 creation; man, 19:59-60, 62
 Gospel development, 69:93-95
 Roman religion and, 142:148
 types, 11:55
- GOD
 art
 forbidden images, 121:8
 attributes
 atheism and, 91:58-59
 creation and, 19:80
 justice and mercy, 25:102
 love, 69:51
 biblical teaching
 Gospels, 69:78
 characteristics rejected by atheism,
 56:42-44
 choice; freedom, 19:103
 Christian idea of, 56:47-50
 close to man, 19:94
 covenant and love, 56:36
 description difficult, 56:48
 Einstein's notion of, 14:86
 existence
 beliet in; laziness of mind, 35:113
 clarity of man's perception,
 91:126-127
 confessing a mystery, 91:125
 demonstrable, 91:19
 denial of world and time, 91:58-59
 doubt not allowed, 91:124
 evil and, 91:23
 immediate evidence, 91:20-21
 movement of bodies and, 14:99
 proof; intuition, 35:110
 reasoning (Vatican Council),
 19:24-25
 Sartre on, 19:90-91
 verifiable, demand for, 35:111-112
 via negativa, 35:114
 existence, ontological argument
 problem of God, 35:109
 Thomas Aquinas, 91:21n
 false notions about, 56:45-46
 Father, 19:7; 56:35
 fatherhood, 95:41
 of feeling, 56:42
 glory and light, 135:30-32
 "great spirit," 56:45
 hidden in his work, 130:101
 holiness, 56:37
 human history and, 56:38
 immutability
 biblical teaching, 19:97
 creation, the, 19:95
 motion in the universe, 14:95
 the irrational and, 130:101-103
 Jansenist thought, 56:45
 jealousy, 19:107
 Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:95, 99
 Jewish attitude, personal, 73:57

GOD—continued

Jewish sense of nearness, 73:56
Judaism, 73:51-59
knowableness
 Bergson, 130:101
 God made himself known, 56:33-34
 understanding, through the world,
 19:20
living and liberating, 56:37
Memra, 73:55
Mormonism, 139:49
mystery revealed in Christ, 91:39
patristic thought (Prestige), 11:39
personal, 56:35
 "sense of God" lost, 56:30ff
supreme explanation; science, 130:111
Teacher of Righteousness and, 67:31
value of values, 19:95
will
 as cause, 24:112
wisdom; the creation, 19:104-109
GODS
 belief in, impossible for the educated,
 142:46
 creations of man, 19:57
 Etruscan, 142:91-93
 Greek, 142:19, 21-33, 41-46
 characteristics, 142:32-33
 eastern and Egyptian, 142:80
 ethics, 142:42
 origin, 142:32
 rationalist criticism, 142:66
 Illyrian, 142:88
 Minoan, 142:11
 Mycenaean, 142:16
 Olympians, 142:22
 Roman, 142:102ff
 Capitoline triad, 142:129
 epithets, 142:105
 Greek influence, 142:130
 personification of abstractions,
 142:133
 Syrian, 142:144
GOGOL, NIKOLAI VASILIEVICH,
 1809-1852
 Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:124
GOLDSMITHS
 Carolingian art, 121:175-176
GOLGOTHA
 memory of the site, 121:81
GOOD AND EVIL
 creation, 19:83
 free choice, 24:145
 freedom and, 11:112
 imperfect world, 130:121
 Jewish ethics, 73:75
 tree of knowledge, 19:39-40
GOOD AND EVIL: EVIL
 anti-Manichaean struggle, 11:96-107
 atheism, 91:24, 146
 a corruption, 11:102

existence of God, 91:23
false notion of God, 91:150
Gnosticism, 11:55
matter and, 11:31
matter as cause, 11:54-55
misfortune and freedom, 11:101
need for God, 91:149
origin, 19:59
Patristic teaching, 19:62-63
responsibility; matter, 11:33
science and religion, 130:151
GOOD AND EVIL: THE GOOD
 atheism and, 91:148
 existentialism, 91:29
GOOD FRIDAY
 Mass of the Presanctified, 109:102n
GOOD SAMARITAN (PARABLE)
 neighbor, 69:46
GOOD SHEPHERD
 art, 121:21-23
GOOD WORKS
 Ignatius Loyola, 98:98
GORCE, DENYS
 on miraculous cures, 57:84
GORE (Anglican bishop)
 reunion question, 138:78
GOSPELS
 apocryphal (see APOCRYPHAL
 BOOKS: N. T.)
 authorship; names, 67:85
 bibliography, 69:149-150
 Christ's life; source, 67:10-11, 33-95
 criticism
 Chenu, 69:75
 fanciful, 69:72
 Gilson, 69:76-77
 liberal, 69:73
 Renan, 69:72-73
 spiritual sense, 69:98
 dependence of faith on, 67:44
 early Christian liturgical usage,
 67:42-43
 ethics
 Bayet on, 69:39
 "good news," 67:34
 good news: salvation, 69:83
 "Gospel before the Gospels," 67:101
 historical levels, 67:40n
 historicity; life of Christ, 67:43
 history
 ancient Christian texts, 67:120-125
 Apostolic Fathers, 67:120; 69:89-91
 early modern; Luther to Bossuet,
 69:117-136
 Gnosticism, 69:93-95
 heresy, medieval, 69:106-111
 medieval period, 69:106-116
 patristic period, 69:87-105
 philosophy, medieval, 69:106-116
 19th-20th centuries, 69:137-147
 history of contemporary events, 69:11-22

humanism, 69:34-36
 Jewish people; destiny, 73:14-17
 John and the synoptics, 67:83
 languages, 67:36
 living in the Church, 69:85
 manuscripts, 67:96
 manuscripts, uncial, 67:97
 material presentation, 69:23-33
 message as gift of, 67:48
 modern world, 69:141
 moral teaching, 69:34-53
 Muratorian Canon, 67:41
 natural values, 69:81
 nature in, 69:30
 oldest Codices, 67:42
 oral transmission, 67:35
 papyri, 67:42, 96-97
 paradox, 69:72-84
 philosophy and, 69:116
 presence of Christ in, 67:45
 puzzle for scholars, 69:79
 resurgence in our time, 69:143-144
 society in, 69:31
 synoptic
 mutual dependence, 67:81
 name, 67:77
 Old Testament quotations, 67:78
 oral tradition, 67:80
 "problem," 67:77
 sources, 67:79
 succession of facts, 67:78
 two-sources theory, 67:81
 tetramorphic, 67:39
 textual criticism
 recensions, 67:98-99
 variants, 67:97-98
 textual transmission, 67:96-100
 timelessness, 67:44
 word origin, 67:34
 written text, 67:37
 GOTTESBUND TANATRA
 sect, 139:120
 GRACE
 charity, 34:130
 communion with God, 26:63
 development; charity, 95:75
 efficacy
 collective action, 95:75
 spirit of man, 95:74
 Exercises of St Ignatius, 98:99
 "in Christ Jesus," 26:64
 light, 95:76
 names (Gospels), 69:58
 nature perfected by, 34:123
 neuroses and, 93:127
 reality, 95:74
 share in blessedness, 26:61
 GREAT MEN
 history, 34:91
 GREATNESS
 love and, 105:10

GREECE
 religion
 aesthetic aspect, 142:60
 bibliography, 142:154
 chthonian aspects, 142:33-37
 city-state, service of the, 142:58-60
 classical period, 142:58-72
 conflict, 142:71-72
 contests; games, 142:40
 cult of kings and fortune, 142:76-77
 decadence, 142:75-76
 dike, 142:42
 dramatists on, 142:60ff
 externals, 142:37-41
 fusion; the Dorian contribution,
 142:17-20
 Hellenistic period, 142:73-84
 historians and, 142:60ff
 Moirai, 142:42-43
 municipal character, 142:59
 mystical way; Dionysus, 142:46-48
 origins, 142:9
 poliades, 142:59
 popular; evolution, 142:62-65
 prayers, 142:39
 rationalist criticism; Sophists, 142:65-66
 regulation by city-states, 142:37
 search for new truths, 142:66-71
 secularization, 142:60
 stoicism, 142:77-80
 syncretism, 142:81
 GREEK LANGUAGE
 Linear B, 142:15
 GREGORIAN SACRAMENTARY
 Hadrianum, 109:19
 importance, 109:18
 manuscripts, 109:18
 GREGORY I, the GREAT, SAINT,
 POPE, 540 ca.-604
 canon of the Mass, 111:19
 chant and, 125:30-32
 charities, 105:94-95
 homilies, 69:105
 ransoming of captives, 105:120
 role, 98:110
 GREGORY VII, SAINT, POPE,
 1015 ca.-1085 (elected 1073)
 divine office, 109:39
 role, 98:115
 GREGORY X, POPE, 1210-1276
 (elected 1271)
 reunion movement, 138:13
 GREGORY XIII, POPE, 1502-1585
 pontificate; reforms, 78:130-131
 GREGORY XV, POPE, 1554-1623
 missions, 100:13
 pontificate, 78:132-133
 GREGORY of NAZIANZUS, SAINT
 (d. 390)
 Holy Spirit and deification, 135:36
 Philokalia, 135:64

GREGORY of NYSSA, SAINT,
 (Bp, fl. 379-394)
 anthropology, Christian, 11:86-88
 Church and Incarnation, 135:29
 God, knowledge of, 135:31
 Gospel development, 69:102
 martyrdom, 121:83
 Mary and Eve, 45:20
 mystery of the Church, 48:14
 symbolism, 135:53
 GREGORY the Wonderworker, SAINT,
 (d. ca. 270)
 vision of Mary, 45:29
 GRIGNON DE MONTFORT
 (see LOUIS GRIGNON DE MONTFORT,
 SAINT)
 GROOTE, GERARD, 1340-1384
 spirituality, 40:109
 GUARDIAN ANGELS
 cultus, 26:86
 GUARDINI, ROMANO, 1885-
 modern civilization, 91:92
 on nature, 91:100n
 GUERANGER, PROSPER, O. S. B.,
 1806-1875
 Breviary reform, 109:51
 Roman rite, 111:99
 GUERRERO, FRANCISCO, 1528-1599
 church music, 125:113
 GUILT
 adolescent conscience, 56:103
 metaphysical experience, 35:21
 psychiatry and religion, 93:133
 HADES
 god, 142:31
 HADRIAN, POPE (see ADRIAN)
 HADRIANUM
 Gregorian Sacramentary, 109:19
 HAGIA SOPHIA
 church architecture, 121:121-125
 HAIL MARY, the
 medieval devotion, 56:54-55
 the reformers and, 45:67
 HAIN, FRIEDRICH AUGUST (d. 1927)
 sectarian, 139:117
 HANDL, JACOB (d. 1591)
 church music, 125:119
 HANNIBAL, 247-183 B.C.
 Roman religion, 142:135
 HAPPINESS
 community in charity, 26:10
 science and, 130:141
 social ethics, 34:67
 HARNACK, ADOLF VON, 1851-1930
 Gospels, 69:73n
 HARRIS, MARTIN
 Mormonism, 139:40
 HARUSPEX
 (see DIVINATION)
 HASIDISM
 Jewish mysticism, 73:104

HAYDN, FRANZ JOSEPH, 1732-1809
 church music, 125:133
 HAYMO of FAVERSHAM (d. 1244)
 divine office, 109:40
 HEART
 Gospel usage of the word, 56:54-55
 HEAVEN
 communion of saints; end of time,
 26:153-154
 definition (Augustine), 26:154
 hermit's life, 40:17
 HEBREWS, EPISTLE TO
 purpose, 67:116-118
 references
 Heb 1.1-2---135:17
 Heb 1.1-3---19:51
 Heb 2.16-18---24:121
 Heb 10.5,7,10---25:122
 HECKEL, ROGER, S. J.
 on coexistence, 106:74
 HEER, FRIEDRICH
 Christian mission, 102:41
 HEGEL, GEORG WILHELM
 FRIEDRICH, 1770-1831
 atheism, 91:12, 35-44
 Christian reformer, 91:44
 Christianity, 91:37, 40
 creation and generation, 11:100-101
 German romanticism, 91:46
 God, notion of, 91:38
 Hellenism, 91:41
 influence, 91:37, 45
 Marx's materialism, 91:68
 pagan Christianity, 91:42-43
 politics and Christianity, 91:110, 111
 Sartre and, 91:77
 HEIDEGGER, MARTIN, 1889-
 metaphysics, 35:14
 philosophy, 91:72-73
 HELL
 solitude, 26:9
 HELLENISM
 date limits, 142:73
 Greek religion, 142:73-84
 Hegel, 91:41
 Judaism, 73:31
 HENRY II, King of England, 1133-1189
 church and state, 89:35
 HENRY VII, King of England, 1457-1509
 bishops, choice of, 89:56
 HENRY VIII, King of England, 1491-1547
 church and state, 89:56
 conception of Christendom, 89:113
 dogma and, 78:88
 excommunication, 89:61
 life of, 78:84
 marriages, 78:85-86
 persecution, 78:88
 HEPHAESTUS
 god, 142:29-30

- HERA
spouse of Zeus, 142:23-24
- HERACLITUS
atheism, 91:46
- HERCULES
god, 142:131
- HEREDITY
Soviet psychology, 130:54
- HERESY
apostolic times, 89:20
history
middle ages, 69:106-111
- HERIS, C. V., O. P.
will of Christ, 24:150
- HERMAS (Shepherd of Hermas)
on creation, 11:40
- HERMES
god, 142:28
- HERMES Trismegistus
transcendentalism, 142:147
- HERMITS
early Christian life, 87:23
flight into the desert, 14:32
Italy; 10th-11th century, 40:32-33
life of (Cassian), 40:17
solitude and society, 34:26
- HERMOGENES
mythology, 11:50
- HERODIANS
Jewish group, 69:15
- HEROES
after-life; Greek religion, 142:35
cult; Greek religion, 142:36
pagan cult, 121:72
- HESIOD
Amos, the prophet, and, 142:44
ethics, 142:44
gods, 142:22, 43
Greek religion, 142:61
- HESTIA
goddess, 142:31
- HIERARCHY
form of the Church, 95:61
Qumran parallels, 67:26
rank in, 83:29
sects, apostolic, 139:31
- HILARY, SAINT (Bp of Poitiers, d. 367)
on creation, 11:59-60
sufferings of Christ, 24:122
- HILDEGARDE, SAINT, 1098?-1179
spirituality, 40:62
- HILTON, WALTER (d. 1395)
spirituality, 40:96-99
- HIPPO
barbarian siege of, 98:33
- HIPPOCRATES, 460-377 B.C.
mental disorders, 93:9-10
- HIPPOLYTUS, SAINT (d. 235)
Christology, 24:62-63
on creation, 11:50-51
public prayer, 109:27-28
- HIRSCHER, J. B.
communion of saints, 26:33
- HISTORY
action of God in the world, 19:51
determinism encountering liberty, 34:90
God actualizing himself in, 91:136
God at work in, 105:29
great men in, 34:91
the Incarnation, 34:119
meeting of God and his people, 19:30
philosophy
law of three stages, 91:87
Marxist, 130:56-59
religious aspects
man in plan of God, 106:30
return to God, 34:96
science of, 19:87-88
world and the Christian, 56:123-126
- HITLER, ADOLF
devil and, 43:120
- HOBBS, THOMAS, 1588-1679
church and state, 89:113
- HOFFMAN, PAUL
economic assistance, 132:90, 96
- HOLIDAYS
desacralization, 102:76
- HOLINESS
as absurdity, 98:16
charity and, 48:147-148
Christian life, 56:11-13
Church as source, 56:136-137
clergy; papal teaching, 87:70n
consecration, 48:137
definition, 48:127
eternal lesson, 98:16-17
faith and, 48:141
humility, 48:146-147
kingdom of God, 56:122
perfect faith, 91:151
perfection and, 48:145
prodigies and, 57:137
progressively acquired, 56:82
resignation to conditions, 25:44
sacraments and, 48:152
as scandal, 98:15
sin, sense of, 56:101
understanding and, 11:18
value, 48:144
- HOLINESS OF THE CHURCH
Christian unity, 138:119
Church as seed-bed, 56:134-136
doubts concerning, 48:128
each person contributes, 48:152
Huss on, 48:129
identification of, 48:144
immutable, 48:139
imperfect members, 48:133
invisible, 48:136
objective and institutional, 48:136-139
outward appearances, 48:145
perpetual, 48:136

HOLINESS OF THE CHURCH—continued

- Protestant teaching, 48:128
 - sign of holiness, 56:138
 - sinner in the Church, 48:130-132
 - source, 48:134-136
 - spouse of Christ, 138:116-117
 - subjective, 48:139-142
 - transfiguration making us divine, 48:140
 - visible and continual, 48:143-151
 - visible element, 48:127
 - visible essential, 48:143
- ## HOLY GHOST FATHERS
- missions, 100:33
- ## HOLY OILS
- consecrated by bishops, 83:60
- ## HOLY ROMAN EMPIRE
- beginnings, 89:29-30
 - end of, 89:94
 - Germanic institution, 89:31
 - opposition to, 91:107
 - protector for the Holy See, 89:37
- ## HOLY SHROUD
- crown; shape, 57:143
 - wounds, 57:142
- ## HOLY SPIRIT
- bond of love in the Trinity, 48:80
 - Catholic consciousness, 102:29
 - Christ made communicable, 48:81
 - Christians enlightened concerning Christ, 48:82
 - church and (see *under* CHURCH)
 - communion with, 26:66-67
 - as Creator, 19:74
 - deification of the Christian, 135:35-37
 - divinization of mankind, 135:27
 - God as communicable, 48:81
 - invisible mission, 14:43
 - love as function of, 69:66
 - Mystical Body (see MYSTICAL BODY OF CHRIST)
 - procession
 - Eastern Orthodoxy, 138:15
 - tradition and, 135:74
 - unifying and sanctifying role, 26:79
 - unity and love, 19:76
- ## HOLY WEEK
- carols for, 125:80
 - rites and ceremonies
 - new rubrics, 109:99
 - participation, 109:101
 - reform, 109:94
- ## HOLY YEAR, 1450
- pilgrims, 78:10
- ## HOME
- community life, 34:42
- ## HOMER
- ethics, 142:43
 - future life, the, 142:34
 - gods, 142:22

HOMICIDE

- morality, 34:102

HOMOSEXUALITY

- adolescence, 93:64
 - biblical teaching, 93:58-59
 - causes, 93:62
 - Church teaching, 93:67
 - Greco-Roman world, 93:60
 - incidence, 93:60-62
 - Oedipal complex, 93:63
 - Patristic teaching, 93:59
 - personality disorder, 93:51
 - prosecution, 93:66
 - psychiatry, 93:65
 - religion and, 93:61
 - responsibility, 93:117
 - seduction, 93:63
 - sinfulness, 93:65
 - Wolfenden Report, 93:66
- ## HONORIUS of Autun (fl. 1106-35)
- on the Canticle, 45:46
 - on the Incarnation, 24:106
- ## HONORIUS III, POPE (d. 1227, elected 1216)
- church finance, 89:43-44

HORPENITES

- sect, 139:119

HOSPICES

- ancient times, 105:13

HOSPITALITY

- Benedictine, 105:88
- bishop's responsibility, 105:67
- charity, 105:52
- communion of saints, 26:127

HOSPITALERS OF ST JOHN OF GOD

- (see BROTHERS HOSPITALERS OF ST JOHN OF GOD)

HOSPITALERS OF ST JOHN OF GOD JERUSALEM

- (see KNIGHTS OF MALTA)

HOSPITALS

- Byzantine law, 105:67
- Constantinople, 105:63
- history
 - Crusades, 105:106
 - early, 105:62ff
 - East and West, 105:80
 - funds, 105:67-68
 - monastic relations, 105:107
 - reform, 16th century, 105:150-157
 - Trinitarians, 105:123
- missions, 100:48
- monastic history, 105:89-90

HOSTELS

- xenodochium, 105:52

HOUTER, JOHN

- Calvinism, 78:103

HRABANUS MAURUS (Abp), 784?-856

- on universality, 95:30

HUGH OF ST VICTOR, 1096

- sciences, 14:67

HUGUENOTS

- Brossier, Marthe, 43:46
- church and state in France, 89:82

HUMAN ACTS

- God present in, 19:93
- social animal, 34:95
- social ethics, 34:67

HUMAN RIGHTS

- same for all men, 25:38-39

HUMANISM

- anthropocentrism, 56:69; 91:91
- art for art's sake, 78:48
- atheism, modern, 91:30-35
- Christian, 130:143
- classical antiquity, 78:48
- dialectical materialism, 91:70
- economics and, 132:139-156
- Gospels and, 69:126
- Italian Renaissance, 78:46-47
- pagan and Christian, 78:49-51
- renunciation essential, 14:21-23
- science and, 130:137-145
- values, 14:20

HUMANITAS

- the word, 78:47

HUMILITY

- Bernard of Clairvaux, 40:45
- Francis of Assisi, 98:75
- holiness, 48:146-147
- obedience, 25:85

HUNGARY

- religious history, 78:103

HUNGER

- (see also FOOD SUPPLY)
- causes, three, 132:80
- effect of poverty, 132:12-15
- feeling, 131:16
- John XXIII, concern for the poor, 132:122-123

- mission work, 100:67-68

HUNYADI, JOHN, 1395?-1456

- crusades, 78:17

HUSS (or HUS), JOHN, 1369?-1415

- the Church, 48:67
- holiness of the Church, 48:129

HUXLEY, ALDOUS

- population and food, 132:54

HUYGENS, CHRISTIAN

- mechanics, 14:69, 70

HYLOMORPHISM

- animals, 130:115

HYMNS

- Breviary
 - history and description, 109:45; 125:36
- early worship, 109:29
- Instruction of 1958, 125:155
- Jewish liturgy, 73:90
- Latin writers, 125:37
- Oxyrhynchus hymn, 125:20

HYPNOTISM

- morality, 93:98
- therapeutic method, 93:97-98

HYPOSTASIS

- Christology; history, 24:53

HYPOSTATIC UNION

- Athanasius on, 24:118-119
- Augustine on, 24:118
- mystery in itself, 24:89-96
- unceasing vision of God, 24:147

HYSTERIA

- characteristics, 93:42
- definition, 57:123
- epilepsy and, 43:29
- malinger and, 93:43
- pseudo-diabolic possession, 43:29ff
- psychic weakness, 43:86
- psychological insufficiency, 43:88
- stigmatization and, 57:118
- structure of, 43:85-90
- symptoms, 43:89

IACCHUS

- god, 142:51

IAMBLICHUS, 4th century

- neo-platonism, 142:148

ICELAND

- Catholic Church, 100:81
- Lutheranism, 78:96

ICON (s)

- Arianism and Monophysitism, 135:54
- Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:53-56
- oldest, 121:147

IDEALISM

- metaphysics, 35:103-109

IDEAS

- Hebrew concrete terms, 24:12
- universe of, 35:107

IDEOLOGY

- social psychology, 34:49
- values, 34:50

IDOLATRY

- condemnation, 19:83

IDOLS AND IMAGES

- eastern dispute re pictures, 121:149, 150

- emperor-worship, 121:9

IGNATIUS, SAINT, (Bp of Antioch,

- 1st century)

- Docetism, 24:32

- gospels and, 69:90-91

IGNATIUS LOYOLA, SAINT, 1491-1556

- charities, 105:146

- courage, 98:79

- founder, 105:145

- life of, 78:112-114

- at Manresa, 98:80

- reading, 98:81

- religious reawakening, 98:81

- role in Church history, 98:13

- soldier of Christ, 98:79-101

Spiritual Exercises

IGNATIUS LOYOLA, ST—continued

Cisneros, 40:138
evil thoughts, 98:89
first week, 98:86-87
general examen, 98:88
idle words, 98:90
introspection, 98:90
meditation on the two standards,
98:95-96
military atmosphere, 98:86
particular examen, 98:87
penance in, 98:92-94
prayer in, 98:91
purpose, 98:83
rules of orthodoxy, 98:98
second week, 98:94
self-control, 98:85
sin, 98:89
subtle directions, 98:84
third-fourth weeks, 98:97
vigilance, 98:86
a whole, 98:91

IGNORANCE

hunger and poverty, 132:24

ILLITERACY

underdeveloped areas, 132:24-25

ILLUSTRATION OF BOOKS AND

MANUSCRIPTS

Ada group, 121:180
Carolingian art, 121:177-184
Codex of Rossano, 121:179
Codex of Sinope, 121:179
Cotton Bible, 121:178
Frankish, 121:180
Josue roll, 121:178
Palace school, 121:181
Rheims school, 121:182
St Gallen, 121:182
Spanish, 121:179
Utrecht psalter, 121:183

IMAGE OF GOD

anthropology, Christian, 11:108
creation, the, 19:85
reflective thought, 19:78-79
spiritual life, 40:54

IMAGES, VENERATION OF

Council of Trent, 26:149

IMAGINATION

pathology, 43:51

IMBERT-GOURBEYRE, ANTOINE, 1818-1912

on stigmatization, 57:15

IMITATION OF CHRIST (book)

Gospels and, 69:109-110
spirituality, 40:108-113

IMMACULATE CONCEPTION

definition, 45:77-79
Eastern Orthodoxy, 45:98
history of doctrines, 45:77
middle ages, 45:47-54

Thomas Aquinas on, 45:51-52

voeu sanguinaire, 45:75

IMMACULATE CONCEPTION,

FEAST OF THE

history, 45:34-35

IMMANENCE OF GOD

science and religion, 130:110-116

IMMORTALITY

creation metaphysics, 11:66

Dionysiac cult, 142:48

metaphysical man; realization,

35:101-102

Plato on, 11:75

science and religion, 130:99

substitutes; Greek religion, 142:35,36

IMPERIAL BROTHERHOOD OF

JESUS CHRIST

sect, 139:72

IMPOTENCE

causes, 93:72-73

incidence, 93:72

IN CHRIST JESUS (phrase)

life of grace, 26:64

realism, 48:78

INCARNATION

anthropology, Christian, 11:95

charity, primacy of, 25:49

Christian anthropology, 11:35

Church and, 135:26-30

creation and, 19:51-52, 73-74

divine purpose; controversy,
24:104-115

Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:33-35

eternal present, 14:40

expression of divine love, 25:49-50

flesh: the word, 24:11-29

four comparisons; possession or
assimilation, 25:51

Gospel teaching, 69:57

history and, 19:51; 34:119

history of doctrine

Chalcedon, Council of, 24:57-61

Cyril, anti-Nestorian, 24:50

errors preceding the 5th century,
24:31-36

Leo on the hypostasis, 24:55

rationalist philosophy, 24:65-73

schools of Alexandria and Antioch,
24:39-41

Western theology, 24:61-65

human nature, 24:116-150

human qualities, range of, 24:119-120

international aspects, 95:34-39

liturgy and theology, 24:102

love as purpose, 24:114

meanings; senses, 24:28

the Mystery, 135:18

"person," 24:80

purpose

Athanasius, 24:109-110

- Bonaventure, 24:107-108
- Duns Scotus, 24:105-106
- Fathers of the Church, 24:109,111
- Leo the Great, 24:110-111
- Paul's Epistles, 24:108
- Thomas Aquinas, 24:107
- redemption and, 34:124
- redemptive, 25:47-59
- restoration of unity of mankind, 14:46
- Scholastic terminology, 24:84-88
- social theology, 34:118-121
- the State and, 34:123
- Word made flesh, 25:53
- INCOME**
 - comparison of national incomes, 132:11-12
 - real income, 132:11
- INDEFECTIBILITY**
(see under CHURCH)
- INDETERMINISM**
 - mechanistic rationalism, 130:31
- INDIA**
 - birth control, 132:45-46
 - economic assistance, 132:93
 - foreign relations
 - peace movement, 95:97
 - population increase, 132:36
 - poverty, 132:15
- INDIFFERENTISM**
 - sectarianism and, 26:100
- INDIVIDUAL DIFFERENCES**
 - values, 95:36, 37
- INDIVIDUALISM**
 - Comte, 91:111
 - French Revolution, 95:110
 - liberal, 34:78
 - religions, 34:79
 - Rights of Man, 91:109
 - social ethics, 34:77-80
- INDIVIDUALITY**
 - personal character, 34:11
- INDULGENCES**
 - definition, 26:141
 - Reformation, 78:65
 - treasure of the Church, 26:141
- INDUSTRIAL REVOLUTION**
 - Western civilization, 132:26
- INEDIA**
 - stigmatics, 57:59
- INERTIA**
 - Descartes, 14:91
- INFANTS**
 - mortality; statistics, 132:20-22
- INFINITE**
 - questing, 35:17
 - will and, 35:19
- INNOCENT II, POPE** (d. 1143, elected 1130)
 - Bernard of Clairvaux and, 98:53
- INNOCENT III, POPE**, 1160 or 1161-1216 (elected 1198)
 - clergy and state, 89:35
 - divine office, 109:39
 - John, King of England, 89:41
 - role, 98:115
- INNOCENT VIII, POPE**, 1432-1492 (elected 1484)
 - death, 78:27
 - election, 78:26
- INNOCENT XI, POPE** (d. 1689)
 - nepotism, 89:89
- INNOCENT XII, POPE**, 1615-1700 (elected 1691)
 - nepotism, 89:89
- INQUISITION**
 - procedure; justice, 105:132-133
- INSANITY**
 - moral, 93:52-53
- INSTINCT**
 - determinism of behavior, 34:88
 - social, 34:25-28
- INSTITUT INTERNATIONAL DE RECHERCHE ET DE FORMATION EN VUE DU DEVELOPPEMENT HARMONISE**
 - objectives, 132:145-147
- INSURANCE**
 - social, 34:46
- INTELLECT**
 - civilization and, 95:16
 - emergence of mind (Marxism), 130:49-56
 - family-size and intelligence, 93:112
 - human and animal, 35:88
 - materialism, 130:46-47
 - mechanistic rationalism, 130:33
- INTELLECTUAL LIFE**
 - specializations of men, 130:126
- INTELLECTUALS**
 - Pius XII on, 130:126n
- INTELLIGENCE TESTS**
 - value, 93:110
- INTERNATIONAL AGENCIES**
 - autonomy of nations, 95:103
 - charities, 102:118
 - economic aid, 132:97
 - imperfect, 106:54
 - states and, 106:12n
- INTERNATIONAL DEVELOPMENT ASSOCIATION**
 - economic assistance, 132:98
- INTERNATIONAL ETHICS**
 - bases, 106:28ff
 - Catholic sources, 106:26-27
 - Church's role, 106:119-125
 - concrete moral subjects, 106:12-13
 - disputes, 106:76-102
 - economic selfishness, 106:69-70
 - expedience, 106:16-17

- INTERNATIONAL ETHICS—continued
 governments as moral persons, 106:13
 historico-prudential suggestions, 106:23-26
 international law and, 106:17-20
 moral subjects, 106:13-14
 nature and subjects, 106:9-14
 papal teaching, 106:27
 purpose, 106:15-21
 relations of states, 106:11
 social justice, 106:113
 structure, 106:22ff
 unity of mankind, 106:28
 values, 106:20-21
- INTERNATIONAL FEDERATION
 autonomy of nation-states, 106:52
 Catholic moralists, 106:44-45
 disobedience in, 106:55
 immediate object, 106:55
 political diversity, 106:35
 private initiative, 104:54
 spiritual basis, 106:61-75
- INTERNATIONAL LAW
 codifications, 106:18
 international ethics and, 106:17-20
 spirit needed, 106:121
- INTERNATIONAL MISSIONARY COUNCIL
 Christian unity, 138:43
- INTERNATIONAL ORGANIZATION
 bibliography, 95:127
 Catholic role (Pius XII), 95:55-59
 Christian participation, 95:125
 Christian unity, 95:124
 Christianity, universal, 95:23-45
 collaboration necessary, 95:9
 common good, 106:49-50
 communications, development of, 95:8
 community spirit, 95:12
 coordination, 95:11-12
 economic aspects, 95:19-20
 human aspirations, 95:10-11
 language problem, 95:30-31
 moral necessity, 106:49
 moral problem, 95:21
 moral requirements, 95:11-13
 obligation, 106:46-50
 obstacles, 95:13-22
 papal teaching, 106:49
 Pius XII, 95:46-59
 philosophical considerations, 106:50-56
 psychological obstacles, 95:16
 public opinion, 95:19
 sovereignty preserved, 106:34
 spiritual order, 106:39
 thought slow to change, 95:17
 totalitarianism, 106:51-52
 union and uniformity, 95:117
 war and, 95:80
- INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS
 bibliography, 106:127-128
 charity, 106:35
 Church's role, 89:109
 coexistence, 106:40
 common good, 106:36-38
 conflicts and wars, 95:84-85
 cultural pluralism, 106:32-33
 fraternal aid, 106:103-118
 historico-spiritual judgments, 106:70-71
 influence of the Church, 89:124-125
 interdependence, 106:41
 laity and, 106:124
 mutual trust, 106:70
 national susceptibilities, 95:120
 unity and agreement, hope for, 106:41
- INTERNATIONALISM
 values, 102:39
- INTERNUNCIO
 diplomatic relations, papal, 100:45
- IRELAND
 history
 independence movement, 89:68-69
- IRENAEUS, SAINT (Bp of Lyons, d. ca. 202)
 church history, 98:104-105
 on creation, 11:42, 49, 56-57
 freedom of God, 11:59
 flesh (the word), 24:26
 on freedom, 11:111-112
 God's plan, 135:24
 Gospel paradox, 69:94-95
 the Gospels, 67:123
 on immortality, 11:66
 man, creation of, 11:115-116
 Mary and Eve, 45:18
 Platonic anthropology, 11:75
- IRRIGATION
 farming techniques, 132:61-67
- IRVING, EDWARD, 1792-1834
 sectarian, 139:18-19, 20-21
- IRVINGITES
 sect, 139:18
- ISAAC
 art of the catacombs, 121:16
- ISAAC, HEINRICH (d. 1517)
 organist, 125:89-90
- ISAIAH, BOOK OF
 references
 Is 7.14---45:9
 Is 40.6-8---24:17
 Is 53---73:82
 Is 53.3-10---25:110
 Is 55.10-11---19:72
 Is 58.3-9---105:17
 Is 65.17---19:45
- ISIDORE, SAINT (Abp of Saville)
 on universality, 95:30
- ISIDORE GLABAS (d. ca. 1397)
 Mariology, 45:99
- ISIS
 goddess, 142:80-81, 137

- ISLOP, JEAN, O. P.
Protestantism, 138:96
- ISRAEL
creation of (1948), 73:25-26
influence; Jewish solidarity, 73:46
Jewish center, 73:48
loyalty of Jews to, 73:9
the word, 73:10
- ITALY
early history, 142:87-88
Nazi Germany and, 89:110
pre-Roman, 142:88
religion
Etruscan, 142:89ff
- IVO OF CHARLES (d. 1116)
communion of saints, 26:26
- JACOBINS
church and state, 89:92
- JACOPONE DA TODI, 1230-1306
church music, 125:70
- JAHENNY, MARIE JULIE
inedia, 57:60
- JAMES I, King of England, 1566-1625
divine right of kings, 89:79
- JAMES II, King of England, 1633-1701
persecution, 89:66, 67
- JAMES, EPISTLE OF
oldest document, 105:35
references
Jas 1.25---105:36
- JAN VAN RUYSBROECK
(see RUYSBROECK, JAN VAN)
- JANET, PIERRE
on stigmatization, 57:127
- JANSENISM
Gospels and, 69:130-131
- JANUS
festivals, 142:111
god, 142:103
- JAPAN
birth control, 132:44-45, 48
secularization, 100:117
- JEANNE OF THE ANGELS, SISTER
(Jeanne des Anges)
pseudo-demonic possession,
43:40-46, 79, 85, 94
stigmatic, 57:106
- JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES
Christianity, 139:99
doctrines, 139:93-99
founder, 139:76
Germany, 139:91
growth, 139:89-93
names, 139:88
offshoots, 139:100-101
passive members, 139:89
publications, 139:90
sacraments, 139:98
statistics, 139:90, 92
- JEROME, SAINT (ca. 340-420)
the Assumption, 45:42
Gospel commentaries, 69:103
Origen, criticism, 11:90-91
religious women, 87:23
role, 98:105-106
Roman world, collapse of, 105:72-73
- JEROME EMILIANI, SAINT, 1486-1537
orphanages, 105:144
reform movement, 78:109
- JERUSALEM
Church's starting point, 14:43
temple of, 121:81-83
urbs beata, 34:137
- JERUSALEM, COUNCIL OF
Paul's role in, 98:21-32
- JESUITS
charities, 105:146
colleges, 105:147
Counter-Reformation, 78:112-116
foundation, 78:115; 98:100
history
anti-Protestant move, 78:115
Marian cult, 45:67-69
Rome, 78:115
Marian Congregations, 105:147
missions, 100:31-32
secular institutes, 87:97-98
suppression, 89:84
supra-national character, 89:83
- JESUS CHRIST
actions/activities
Alexandrians and Antiocheans, 24:156
divine and human, 24:151-172
theandric, 24:159-160
Thomistic teaching, 24:157
two kinds, 24:152
affection for, 67:46
agony in the garden
Christian piety, 24:138
will of Christ, 24:136, 140-141
apologetic literature, 24:73n
argument, skill in, 24:164
art
acheiropoieta, 121:145
baptism of Jesus, 121:19
Christ as teacher, 121:26
Christ the King, 121:96-98
crucifixion; Carolingian art, 121:111
crucifixion; Santa Sabina, 121:106
diptych of Rambona, 121:112
early church, 121:9, 91-102
early martyrria, 121:89
emperor-worship and, 121:144-145
human feelings, 121:95
humanity and divinity, 121:146
Monophysites and Nestorians, 121:145
passion sarcophagus, 121:105
pilgrims to Jerusalem, 121:107
sarcophagi, 121:92
sarcophagus of Junius Bassus, 121:97
votive comb of St Heribert, 121:111
4th century, 121:95

JESUS CHRIST—continued

- artisan, 14:133
- ascension
 - inauguration of the Church, 48:59
 - salvation and, 25:64
 - teaching of the Acts, 67:108
 - Thomas Aquinas on, 25:63-65
- attitudes of his contemporaries, 73:16
- beatific vision
 - knowledge of Christ, 24:165-168
- bibliography, 24:173-174
- brethren
 - Mary's virginity, 44:51; 45:12-13
- church and (see CHURCH)
- companionship, 69:27-28
- crucifixion
 - an "accursed thing," 25:116
 - ancient descriptions, 121:108-109
 - commanded by the Father, 25:90
 - compassionate love, 25:10
 - crutch as support, 57:143
 - inscription; languages, 25:57
 - stigmatics and, 57:139-144
 - sufferings, 25:105
- death (see *subhead*: passion *below*)
- descent into hell
 - redemption theory, 25:26-33
- devotion to
 - (see also SPIRITUAL LIFE)
 - devotion to (Middle Ages), 40:34
- divinity
 - biblical texts (John), 24:89
 - Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:96
 - Matthew's Gospel, 67:57
- Eastern piety, 135:81
- example
 - obedience, 25:86
 - work of the Church, 130:153
- fables of *Toledoth Jeshu*, 24:67
- faith; epiphany, 19:8
- freedom and the two wills, 24:136-150
- God known through, 56:34
- good works, life of, 105:29
- Gospel picture, 67:45-46
- historicity
 - contemporaries' silence, 67:13-21
 - Couchoud on, 67:7
 - Gospels as source, 67:10-11
 - government documents, 67:14-15
 - Jewish writers, 67:17-19
 - Josephus, 67:19-21
 - Paul's epistles, 67:8
 - Qumran scrolls, 67:22-32
 - Roman authors, 67:15-17
 - secular history, 67:8
 - Talmudic texts, 67:18
- history of doctrine
 - Socinianism, 24:67-72
- holiness
 - Church's holiness, 48:134
- humanity
 - Augustine on infirmities, 24:125
 - bodily defects (Aquinas), 24:123-124
 - choice, 24:147
 - devotion to, 40:52-53
 - devotion to (Aelred), 40:56
 - devotion to (Franciscan), 40:69
 - devotion to (William of St Thierry), 40:59
 - disease and death, 24:124
 - early Christian writers, 24:117
 - Epistle to the Hebrews, 67:118
 - Hilary of Poitiers, 24:122
 - human nature not lessened, 24:92
 - instrumental cause, 24:154
 - instrumental role, 24:144
 - law of time and, 14:33
 - mediatory function, 135:50
 - sensibility; suffering, 25:105
 - soul of Christ, 24:128-136
 - weaknesses and infirmities, 24:121-128; 25:71
- Jews and Christians, 73:21
- joy, 25:109
- Judaism and, 69:14-19
- kingship
 - Israel and the Kingdom of God, 48:44
 - kingdom, 14:28
- knowledge, 24:161-165
 - acquired or empirical, 24:170-172
 - beatific vision, 24:163
 - empirical, 24:165
 - forms, 24:162
 - Holy Office decree (1918), 24:164
 - infused, 24:168-169
 - judgment day, 24:166
 - Pius XII on, 24:167
 - sources and kinds, 24:161
- life of
 - Acts of the Apostles as source, 67:105-108
 - Gospel presentation, 69:24-29
 - Gospels as source, 67:33-95
 - Paul's Epistles as source, 67:109-119
 - public life, 69:26
 - sources, 67:7-128
 - transcends birth and death, 67:47
 - light and truth (John), 67:93
- love
 - charities of Christ, 105:21-31
 - Christian unity, 138:48-49
 - Luke's Gospel, 67:75
 - mission of Christ, 105:31
 - man of his time, 14:40-41
 - "Master" (title), 67:48-49
 - material realities and, 14:137
 - meekness, 69:28
- messiahship
 - John's Gospel, 67:93
 - Mark's Gospel, 67:66
- mission, 102:91
- name(s)

- lamb of God, 25:144-145
- nativity
 - coming of God's kingdom, 14:27
- nature and person, 24:87-88
- New Covenant, 19:52
- new man, 24:8
- Old Covenant; culmination, 73:15
- parables
 - Good Samaritan, 105:24
 - work in, 14:35
- passion
 - abandonment by God, 25:111
 - body and soul, 25:108
 - Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:47
 - Father and Son, 25:84
 - foundation of the Church, 48:51-52
 - free act, 25:89-90
 - God made him into sin for us, 25:115
 - high priest and victim, 25:143
 - John of the Cross, 25:112n
 - justice in love, 25:99
 - loving obedience, 25:87-88
 - Mark's Gospel, 67:62
 - merit, 25:121-127
 - motive, 25:84-85
 - "my soul is sorrowful," 25:103
 - necessity, 25:93
 - obedience, 25:85
 - obedience caused by love, 25:91
 - in peace and joyfulness, 25:106
 - retributive justice, 25:13, 72
 - sacrifice par excellence, 25:141-144
 - sadness for sin, 25:108
 - sin as cause, 25:73n
 - suffering servant; exegesis, 25:110
 - sufferings of the Passion, 25:103-109
 - universality of sufferings of Christ, 25:104
 - victim of love, 25:83-91
 - visions of Teresa Neumann, 57:73-77
- passion: music (see PASSION MUSIC)
- passions, 24:132
- perfect human expression of God, 24:8
- person and office
 - envoy and shepherd, 83:51-53
- physical appearance, 24:126; 121:91-92
- political/social structures, 95:28
- preaching, 19:53
- priesthood
 - Paul's letter to the Hebrews, 67:116-118
- principle of incorruptibility and deification, 135:35
- psychology
 - human consciousness, 25:52
 - self-awareness, 25:52n
- resurrection
 - Church shares in, 48:154
 - Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:47-53
 - glorification, 25:60
 - redemption, 25:59-63
 - Thomas Aquinas on, 25:61
 - victory over death and sin, 25:61
- sex and, 24:133-134
- as shepherd, 14:36
- sinlessness
 - freedom from sin, 24:128
 - impeccability, 24:130-133
 - social customs and religious ordinances, 69:27
 - suffering; merit, 26:140
 - temptations; impeccability, 24:130-31
 - time and space, 19:52
- typology
 - scapegoat, 25:140n
 - universal focus, 24:7
 - universality, 95:29
- will(s)
 - agony in the garden, 24:136, 140-141
 - conformity of the two wills, 24:139
 - Constantinople, Third Council of, 24:139-140, 153
 - freedom and the two wills, 24:136-150
 - Gospel texts, 24:136
 - moral unity, 24:142
 - united in activities, 24:144
 - women and, 24:135
- words
 - Paul's Epistles, 67:114-116
- workman, 14:33, 132
- wounds
 - gospel description, 57:16-17
- JEWISH ETHICS (see ETHICS, JEWISH)
- JEWISH FEASTS (see FEASTS: Jewish)
- JEWISH LAW
 - center of Judaism, 73:18
 - Christ and, 19:50; 69:47n
 - food; restrictions, 14:44-45
 - fulfillment, 73:71
 - Gospel attitude, 69:42
 - observances, 73:70-73
 - Pentateuch, 73:38
 - period of fixing, 73:38
 - precepts counted, 73:72
 - sources, 73:71
 - test of fidelity to Covenant, 73:62
 - values of "observances," 73:70
- JEWISH SECTS
 - Gospel of Christ and, 69:15
- JEWS (see also ANTI-SEMITISM)
 - Alenu (prayer), 73:80
 - apostasy, 48:26
 - bibliography, 73:110
 - blessings, 73:88
 - centers: Israel and the U.S., 73:48
 - condition; separated from the Church, 73:19
 - consecrated community, 73:87
 - destiny and history, 73:10

JEW—continued

destiny; Christian view, 73:13-20
destiny in the Gospels, 73:14-17
emancipation, 73:43
expectation of the Kingdom, 73:79-80
French Revolution, 73:24
history, B. C.
 Babylonian Exile, 73:29
 failure, 48:27-36
 king permitted, 48:24
 Paul's Epistles, 73:18
 period of the birth of Christianity,
 73:31
 restoration under Cyrus, 73:30
 survey, 73:29-42
 "theophorous" history, 73:59
 Yabne, school at, 73:34
holy days, 73:92-99
hope of Israel, 73:78-85
Islamic countries, 73:35
John's Gospel, 73:17n
Kingdom of Yahweh, 48:25
liturgy and ritual
 Cabbalistic inspiration, 73:91
 formation; first period, 73:91
 Kaddish, 73:90
 piety, 73:92
 readings, 73:89
 synagogue services, 73:88-92
Messianic expectation (see MESSIAH)
mission, 73:64
morals and worship, 73:73
national pride, 95:28
nationalism, 69:13; 73:44
Nazi Germany, 73:25
Paul's Epistles, 73:17-20
a people, 73:8
people of God, 73:59-67
proselytism, 73:65
providential preservation, 73:20
purpose: God, 73:51
redemption and, 73:18
religion
 attitude toward God, 73:57
 fidelity; social aspects, 73:65
 historical experience of God's
 people, 73:53
religious feelings, 19:33
"remnant," 48:33-34
rites and ceremonies
 Gospel and, 69:41
 groups, 73:90
 Jewish life, 73:86-88
 sanctifying time, 73:86
Spain; history, 73:35-36
statistics; 20th century, 73:47
temporal failure, 48:27
Who are the Jews?, 73:7
the word, 73:11
work of salvation, 73:14
worship and prayer, 73:86-99

JEW AND CHRISTIANITY

brotherhood, 73:107-108
Church of the Gentiles, 73:22
favorable conditions today, 73:27
history
 Crusade, First, 73:23
 imperial and conciliar legislation,
 73:23
 modern period, 73:24-28
 relations; history, 73:21-24
 true religion, 73:21
JOACHIM of FLORA (d. 1203)
 biblical teaching, 69:108
JOAN OF ARC, SAINT, 1412-1431
 role, 98:118
JOB
 comforters, 91:148
JOB, BOOK OF
 references
 Job 38---19:42-43
JOCELIN of SOISSONS (d. 1155)
 communion of saints, 26:26
JOEL, BOOK OF
 references
 Jl 2.28-32---48:31
JOHN, Abbot of Fécamp (d. 1078)
 communion of saints, 26:26
 Confessio Fidei, 40:30
 Confessio Theologica, 40:26-27
 devotion to Christ, 40:34
 Letter to a Nun, 40:28
 spirituality, 40:25-32
JOHN, King of England, 1167?-1216
 Innocent III and, 89:41
JOHN IV, King of Portugal, 1603-1656
 church music, 125:96
JOHN V, King of Portugal, 1689-1750
 nuncios, 89:88
JOHN XXII, POPE, 1249-1334
 (elected 1316)
 church music, 125:67
JOHN XXIII, POPE, 1881-1963
 (elected 1958)
 China, Church in, 100:137
 Christian unity, 138:67-70
 culture and the Church, 106:33-34
 economic assistance, 106:109, 110, 115
 economic development, 106:108
 Fisher (Abp of Canterbury) and, 138:123
 freedom from hunger campaign,
 132:122-123
 human solidarity, 106:111
 international common good, 106:70
 international dependence, 106:106
 international organizations, 106:107
 Jews, 73:27
 Mater et Magistra
 agriculture, 132:128-130
 Christian commitment to this world,
 132:133-135
 communism, 132:138

- economic development, 132:131-133
- international social justice, 132:124-135
- justice between nations, 132:130-131
- results, 132:135-138
- missions, 100:10
- Princeps pastorum*, 100:25-28
- shepherd, 83:54
- social role of the Church, 132:149
- technological progress, 106:122
- values, 102:40; 132:141
- JOHN, SAINT, APOSTLE
 - burial place, 121:84
 - death of, 67:88
 - life and personality, 67:87
- JOHN, ACTS OF (see ACTS OF JOHN)
- JOHN, EPISTLES OF
 - Christ in the, 67:119
- JOHN, 1st EPISTLE OF
 - references
 - 1 Jn 1.1-2---24:22
 - 1 Jn 3.5-10---56:104
 - 1 Jn 4.20-21---105:26
 - 1 Jn 5.2-4---56:83
- JOHN, GOSPEL OF
 - authorship, 67:84, 87, 89n
 - chronology, 67:91
 - date, 67:88
 - doctrinal errors; rectification, 67:84
 - literary aspects, 67:85
 - Logos doctrine, 67:95
 - Messiahship in, 67:93
 - points of detail, 67:91
 - prologue, 19:56
 - references
 - Jn 1.14---24:11, 21, 89
 - Jn 2.1-11---45:14; 93:78
 - Jn 3.3-7---69:49
 - Jn 3.16-17---105:28
 - Jn 5.14---105:30
 - Jn 5.17---105:28, 42
 - Jn 6.38---24:137
 - Jn 6.51-58---105:30
 - Jn 8.14---24:165
 - Jn 8.24---69:59
 - Jn 8.28---48:100
 - Jn 8.34-36---69:47
 - Jn 8.39-44---25:45
 - Jn 8.58---24:89
 - Jn 9.5---48:100
 - Jn 10.1-16---83:53
 - Jn 10.17-18---24:147
 - Jn 10.37-38---24:151
 - Jn 14.9-11---69:56
 - Jn 14.23---48:142
 - Jn 15.9-12---69:55
 - Jn 15.9-13---25:109
 - Jn 16.7---14:44
 - Jn 16.13---69:57
 - Jn 17---14:30
 - Jn 17.9-13---69:70
- Jn 17.18---48:54
- Jn 17.20-23---138:24
- Jn 17.21-23---48:141
- Jn 17.21-26---105:31
- Jn 19.26---45:15
- Jn 20.19-29---57:17
- Jn 20.21-23---48:55
- Jn 21.15-18---48:55
- source, 67:91
- spirituality, 67:92
- supplements the synoptics, 67:90
- symbolism, 67:94
- synoptics and, 67:83
- JOHN the BAPTIST, SAINT
 - Essenes, 69:19n
 - Qumran scrolls, 67:22, 23
- JOHN BAPTIST DE LA SALLE, SAINT, 1651-1719
 - role, 98:124
- JOHN BOSCO, SAINT, 1815-1888
 - role, 98:126
- JOHN CHRYSOSTOM, SAINT (d. 407)
 - glory of God, 135:30
 - Gospel synthesis, 69:102
 - holiness in the Church, 48:133
 - hospitable works, 105:63, 68
 - Mary's imperfections, 45:25
 - monastic life, 87:30
 - music, pagan, 125:26
 - nosocomium*, 105:65
 - role, 98:106
- JOHN CLIMACUS, SAINT (d. 606)
 - Sinaitic spirituality, 135:65
- JOHN of the CROSS, SAINT, 1542-1591
 - Christ's abandonment on the cross, 25:112n
 - contemplation; psychology, 43:100
 - devil and the soul, 43:26-27
 - friendship for spiritual daughters, 24:135
 - Prayer of the enamored soul, 25:119-120
 - psychology, 43:117
 - renunciation, 19:123
- JOHN DAMASCENE, SAINT, 676?-749?
 - the hypostasis, 24:89-90
 - Manichaeism, 11:105
 - theology of images, 121:148
- JOHN of DAMASCUS (see JOHN DAMASCENE, SAINT)
- JOHN EUDES, SAINT, 1601-1680
 - Mariology, 45:72
 - role, 98:124
- JOHN FISHER, SAINT, 1469?-1535
 - martyr, 78:87
- JOHN of GOD, SAINT, 1495-1550
 - founder, 105:154
- JOHN GUALBERT, SAINT, 990-1073
 - eremitical life, 40:33
- JOHN OF MATHA, SAINT (d. 1213)
 - founder, 105:121

JOHN of SALISBURY, 1115 ca. -1180
music, 125:67
Peter of Celle and, 40:35
JOHN VIANNEY, SAINT, 1786-1859
role, 98:125
JONAS (the prophet)
art of the catacombs, 121:17, 29
JOSEPH II, Emperor of Austria,
1741-1790
church and state, 89:84
JOSEPH, SAINT
art, early, 121:101
JOSEPH, of Volokolamsk
monasticism, 135:67
JOSEPHUS, FLAVIUS (ca. 37-ca. 100)
Christ's historicity, 67:19-21
on the Essenes, 141:158
JOSQUIN DES PRES (see DEPRES,
JOSQUIN, d. 1521)
JOURNET, CHARLES
angels and the Church, 26:90
Church; time and eternity, 26:93
communion of saints, 26:57, 106
JOY
detachment, 56:99
time and creation, 19:100
JUBE, Abbe'
liturgical reform, 111:97
JUDAISM
animism, 11:24
Ashkenazi, 73:37
doctrines, 73:50-85
glossary, 73:109
God, idea of, 73:51-59
Hellenistic, 73:31
history
contemporary with Christ, 69:14-19
intellectual revolution, 11:17
kavannah, 73:72
merit in, 73:73
modern period, 73:43-49
tradition vs reform, 73:45
mystery and dogma in, 73:69
mystical trends, 73:100-106
national element, 73:47
particularist religion, 95:25
rabbinical, 73:34-37
rabbinical sources, 73:38-42
rites (see under JEWS)
Shulchan Aruch, 73:40
social aspects, 69:13
Spanish Jewry, 73:36
summary, 69:11
theology; history, 73:41
tradition in, 73:37
traditional, 69:11-13
universal vision, 73:66
universality essential, 48:32
the word, 73:10
JUDAISM AND CHRISTIANITY
Church's solidarity with Israel, 73:17

Constantine and, 73:22
Roman Empire, 142:151
JUDAIZERS
Gospel development, 69:88-89
heresies, 136:11
JUDAS ISCARIOT
Satan and, 43:22
JUDGMENT DAY
Christ's knowledge, 24:166
JULIAN, the APOSTATE, Emperor of
Rome, 331-363
hospices, 105:13
Roman religion, 142:149
JULIANA, of NORWICH, 1343-1443
spirituality, 40:100-104
theme, 40:101
JULIUS II, POPE (d. 1513)
death, 78:40
pontificate, 78:38
JULIUS III, POPE (d. 1555)
Palestrina and, 125:103
Trent, Council of, 78:121-122
JUNG, CARL GUSTAV, 1875-1961
archetypes, 93:24
Freud and, 93:23
psychiatry, 93:23-25
religion and personality, 93:24
JUNGSMANN, JOSEF ANDREAS, S. J.,
1889-
church music, 125:135
liturgical families, 111:25
JUNO
goddess, 142:116
JUPITER
god, 142:102, 107-108
Zeus and, 142:109
JUSTICE
charity and, 19:125
commutative, 25:15
development, 34:113
distributive, 25:15
Jewish tzedakah, 73:77-78
love and, 34:112, 113
love and injustice, 34:133
man's relations with God, 25:97
non-resignation to injustice, 91:150
peace in society, 34:112
redemption, 25:14
retributive, 25:15
social order, 34:111
JUSTICE, ORIGINAL
Thomas Aquinas on, 25:42
JUSTIFICATION
history of doctrine
Trent, Council of, 78:121
merited by Christ, 25:121
partaking in merits of the passion,
25:146
perfection, 25:147
remission and renewal, 25:62

JUSTIN, MARTYR, SAINT, 100?-165?
 charities, 105:48
 church history, 98:104
 on freedom, 11:111
 Gospel development, 69:92-93
 on immortality, 11:75
 Mary as new Eve, 45:17
 JUSTINIAN I, Emperor of the East,
 483-565
 Origenists, 11:81
 JUSTUS, of Tiberias, 1st century
 Christian source, 67:18
 KALLMANN, F. J.
 on homosexuality, 93:62
 KANT, IMMANUEL, 1724-1804
 the absolute, 35:57
 knowledge, theory of, 35:54
 metaphysics, 35:25, 55
 thought and experience, 35:56
 KELLER ASSOCIATION
 sect, 139:69
 KEMPE, MARGERY (BURNHAM),
 b. ca. 1373
 mystic, 40:104-105
 KENNEDY, JOHN F., President
 of the U. S.
 religious question, 89:76
 KEPLER, JOHANN, 1571-1630
 astronomy, 14:75
 cosmology, 14:73-77
 religious temper, 14:76
 KHOMIAKOV, ALEKSEI S., 1804-1860
 Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:121-122
 reunion question, 138:83
 KHRUSHCHEV, NIKITA
 on peaceful coexistence, 106:73-74
 KIERKEGAARD, SOREN AABYE,
 1813-1855
 on perfection, 48:146
 values, 35:130
 KINGDOM OF GOD
 duration, 69:62-63
 Gospel moral teaching, 69:50
 human history and, 56:123-126
 institution, 48:41
 Jews as witnesses, 48:25
 John's Gospel, 14:29-30
 Last Supper, 48:42
 primacy; Christian life, 56:120-122
 seek first, 14:29
 sinners and, 69:50
 sovereignty established on earth, 14:27
 universal vision, 14:42
 universality, 48:43
 value, 14:28
 KINGS AND RULERS
 Bernard of Clairvaux on, 98:60
 charities, 105:129-131
 Etruscan, 142:96
 Greek religion, 142:76

 papal power over, 89:63
 papal temporal power, 89:79
 KINSEY REPORTS
 criticism, 93:61
 KIREYEVSKI, I. V.
 (see KIRIEEVSKII, IVAN V.)
 KIRIEEVSKII, IVAN V., 1806-1856
 Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:120-121
 KITAHARA, MARIA REIKO (d. 1958)
 rag-pickers, 100:119
 KNIGHTHOOD
 admission to, 105:101
 KNIGHTS
 blessing of, 105:103
 KNIGHTS BROTHERS OF ST
 LAZARUS OF JERUSALEM
 (see ORDER OF ST LAZARUS OF
 JERUSALEM)
 KNIGHTS OF MALTA
 Constitutions, 105:110
 service of the poor, 105:107
 spirit and activities, 105:108-112
 success, 105:112
 KNOWLEDGE
 absolute, 35:53
 aesthetic and scientific, 130:136
 living as a creature, 19:116
 multiform, 35:7
 mystical, 69:129
 philosophy of
 science and religion, 130:23
 verification, 35:70
 physiological critique, 130:136
 positive, 35:8
 possibility of, 91:22
 science and the material world, 130:69
 KNOX, JOHN, 1505?-1572
 Calvinism in Scotland, 78:99-100
 KOINONIA
 the word, 26:21-22
 KOLBE, MAXIMILIAN, O.F.M. Conv.,
 1894-1941
 martyr, 98:20
 KOREA
 Catholic Church, 100:119-120
 KORS, J. B.
 on original sin, 11:103
 KRAEPELIN, EMIL, 1856-1926
 psychiatry, 93:14
 KRAMER, HEINRICH, O. P.
 witchcraft, 93:11
 KREBS, FRITZ (d. 1905)
 sectarian, 139:26
 KRETSCHMER, E.
 psychobiology, 93:26
 KULTURKAMPF
 state and church, 89:100
 KUNG, HANS
 Mary and reunion, 45:104
 KWASHIORKOR
 disease, 132:17

- KYRIALE
 chants of the Ordinary, 125:43
 KYRIE ELEISON
 Christian community, 26:125
 LA BIGNE DE VILLENEUVE,
 MARCEL DE
 psychological possession, 43:118
 LABOR; LABORING CLASSES
 mission countries, 100:74
 mission field, 102:62-65
 mission parishes, 102:113
 socialistic, 102:51
 LACTANTIUS, LUCIUS CAECILIUS
 FIRMIANUS, 260?-325?
 Christian thought, 69:100
 LAGRANGE, JOSEPH LOUIS,
 Count, 1736-1813
 mechanics, 14:102-103
 LAGRANGE, MARIE JOSEPH, O. P.,
 1855-1938
 Christology, 24:166-167
 LAICISM
 secular institutes and, 87:61
 LAINEZ, DIEGO, S. J., 1512-1565
 church and state, 89:78
 LAITY
 bishops and, 83:78-82
 history
 13th century, 40:65
 lay apostolate (see APOSTOLATE)
 living organism of the Church, 102:133
 missions and (John XXIII), 100:27
 unrecognized, 102:121
 LAITY AND CLERGY (see CLERGY
 AND LAITY)
 LAMBERTINI, PROSPERO, Cardinal
 (later Benedict XIV, q. v.) 1675-1758
 De Beatificatione, 57:84
 Promoter of the Faith, 57:85
 LAMBETH QUADRILATERAL
 Anglican doctrine, 138:22
 LANGTON, EDWARD
 demonology, 43:14
 LANGUAGE
 behavior of man, 131:63
 intentionality, 35:90
 intersubjective communication, 35:91
 LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, FRANCOIS,
 Duke de, 1613-1680
 on friendship, 105:10
 LA SALETTE, OUR LADY OF
 apparition, 45:81
 LAS CASAS, BARTOLOME DE, O. P.,
 1474-1566
 works, 78:140
 LASSUS, ORLAND DE (d. 1594)
 church music, 125:117-119
 LAST SUPPER
 foundation of the Church, 48:41
 hymn sung at, 125:18-19
 institutional acts of Christ, 48:53
 Kingdom of God, 48:42
 Pasch, 48:47
 Qumran calendar, 67:23-24
 the Twelve, 48:45
 LATEAU, LOUISE, 1850-1883
 Communion as food, 57:62
 Communion from a distance, 57:67
 inedia, 57:61
 stigmata; description, 57:32-37
 stigmatization, 57:45, 51-52, 55, 101,
 103, 107-110, 116, 130-131
 LATERAN COUNCIL, 5th, 1512-1517
 history, 78:39-41
 Leo X, 78:42
 opposition in France, 78:44
 LATIN AMERICA
 "Catholic" population, 95:63
 social encyclical: *Mater et Magistra*,
 132:136
 LATIN LANGUAGE
 humanists and, 78:48
 LATTER DAY SAINTS (see MORMONS)
 LAUDE
 vernacular sacred songs, 125:70-71
 LAUDS
 history, 109:34
 LAVELLE, LOUIS, 1883-1951
 metaphysics, 35:63
 LAW
 love and, 34:112, 113
 medieval respect for, 89:52
 positive, 89:114, 116
 social order, 34:56-58
 LAW AND ETHICS
 empiricism, 106:18
 LAWRENCE, SAINT (d. 258)
 the poor, 105:55
 LAY BROTHERS
 monastic history, 87:35
 LAYMEN'S HOME MISSIONARY
 MOVEMENT
 teachings, 139:100
 LAZZARI, MARIA DOMINICA, 1815-1848
 stigmatic, 57:21
 LEAGUE OF NATIONS
 Benedict XV, 95:48
 opposition to, 95:105
 papal teaching, 106:49
 LEARNING AND SCHOLARSHIP
 as charity, 105:124
 definition, 131:17
 LEBBE, VINCENT, C. M., 1877-1940
 mission history, 102:132
 LEBRET, L. J., O. P.
 economics and humanism, 132:144-145
 LECOMTE DU NOUY, PIERRE,
 1883-1947
 science and religion, 130:70-71
 LECTIONARY
 reform needed, 109:98

- LE FUR, LOUIS**
 common good, 106:37-38
- LEGATES**
 legatus a latere, 89:88
- LEGION OF MARY**
 mission countries, 100:75
- LEIBNIZ, GOTTFRIED WILHELM,**
 1646-1716
 Descartes on motion, 14:96-97
 Newton and, 14:98
- LEIDRADE (Bp, d. 817 or 816)**
 rite of Lyons, 111:49
- LEO I, the GREAT, SAINT, POPE**
 (d. 461)
 alms, 105:76
 barbarian invaders and, 105:74
 charities, 105:75-76
 Christ's actions; theology, 24:152
 the Incarnation; purpose, 24:110-111
 nature of Christ, 24:55
 Priscillianists, 11:104-105
 role, 98:110
- LEO X, POPE (d. 1521)**
 election and pontificate, 78:41-44
- LEO XIII, POPE, 1810-1903**
 Anglican Orders, 138:86
 Breviary reform, 109:52
 church and state in France, 89:102
 Church's aim, 89:7
 communion of saints, 26:50-51
Ecclesia Catholica, 87:65
 Marian cultus, 45:88
 missions, 100:10
 papal supremacy, 83:25
 peace efforts, 95:46-47
Rerum Novarum, 132:124, 128
 reunion movement, 138:59-60
- LEONIN, 12th century**
 church music, 125:64-65
- LEONINE SACRAMENTARY**
 best edition, 109:16n
 collects, 109:16
 earliest liturgical book, 111:18
 origin, 109:14-15
 private character of, 109:15
- LEOPOLD II, Emperor of Austria,**
 1747-1792
 church and state, 89:85
- LEPERS: LEPROSY**
 care of lepers, 105:115-118
 leprosy-houses, 105:116
 missions, 100:65
 Oceania, 100:88
- LE POORE, RICHARD (Bp, d. 1237)**
 Sarum rite, 111:100
- LEPORIUS (monk)**
 Christology, 24:63
- LEPRINCE-RINGUET, LOUIS**
 science and religion, 14:7, 112-113
- LESEUR, ELIZABETH**
 communion of saints, 26:125-126
- LEUCOTOMY**
 therapeutic method, 93:95
- LEVITICUS, BOOK OF**
 references
 Lv 19:---105:16
 Lv 19.9-10---69:12
 Lv 26.12---26:107
- LIBELL**
 forerunners of Sacramentaries, 109:14
 Lateran collection, 109:16
- LIBERALISM**
 Anglo-Catholicism, 138:51
- LIBERIA**
 Catholic Church, 100:97
- LIBERIUS, POPE (d. 366)**
 Athanasius and, 89:23
- LIBERTY**
 social groups, 34:105
 United Nations members, 89:120
- LIBERTY OF RELIGION**
 Church's minimum demand, 89:119
- LIBIDO**
 Freudian, 93:18
 Jung, 93:23
- LIDWINA of SCHIEDAM, SAINT,**
 1380-1433
 stigmatization, 57:49, 57-58
- LIFE**
 creation of values, 35:133
 gift of God, 11:76
 mechanistic rationalism, 130:31
 pilgrimage, 34:64
 social psychology, 34:51
 spirit and science, 130:104
- LIFE (BIOLOGY)**
 artificial synthesis, 131:100-103
 behavior of living organisms,
 131:62-105
- LIGHT**
 Gospel usage, 69:58n
 grace, 95:76
- LIGHTNING**
 Etruscan religion, 142:95
- LIMBO**
 condition of souls in, 25:40
- LINEAR B TABLETS**
 Greek religion, 142:15
- LIQUOR PROBLEM**
 Cana, miracle at, 93:78
- LISZT, FRANZ, 1811-1886**
 church music, 125:139
- LITANY OF LORETO**
 history, 45:57
- LITTLE OFFICE OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY**
 history, 45:54
- LITURGICAL BOOK(s)**
 bibliography, 109:111-112
 Cistercian, 111:70
editio typica, 109:8
 history

LITURGICAL BOOK(S)—continued

- portable books, 111:21
- religious orders, 109:23
- Jewish, 73:90
- reform, 20th century, 109:85-108
- Roman rite, 109:8-10
- subsidiary books, 109:109-110

LITURGICAL MOVEMENT

- missions and, 102:115-116

LITURGICAL REFORM

- Jubé, Abbé, 111:97
- local variations, 111:95
- Pius XII, 109:90-108
- purpose, 109:107

LITURGY

- cycles; development, 111:17
- dogma and piety, 24:102
- evolving continually, 111:14
- history, early church
 - synagogue relations, 125:19-20
- history, middle ages
 - reverence, struggle for, 125:28
- history, modern period
 - France, 111:95-99
- language
 - Greek to Latin (4th century), 125:22
- laws, 109:7
- rites (see RITES AND CEREMONIES)
- rubricism, 109:85

LITURGY AND ART

- oldest Christian paintings, 121:11

LITURGY OF ST BASIL

- anaphora, 135:42-46

LIVESTOCK

- animal farming, 132:74-75

LOGIC

- cybernetic, 131:106

LOGOS

- created; the Arians, 11:63
- John's Gospel, 67:95
- mission, 19:71-72

LOISY, ALFRED FIRMIN, 1857-1940

- Parousia, 69:73

LOSSKY, VLADIMIR, 1903-

- Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:126

LOU SOCIETY

- sect, 139:120

LOUDUN

- Ursuline convent convulsionaries, 43:68-70

LOUIS, the Bavarian, Emperor (d. 1347)

- church and state, 89:48

LOUIS IX, SAINT, King of France,

- 1214-1270

- charity, 105:130-131

- role, 98:115

LOUIS XIV, King of France, 1638-1715

- Gallicanism, 89:81

- Huguenots, 89:82

LOUIS XVI, King of France, 1754-1793

- church and state, 89:92

LOUIS XVIII, King of France, 1755-1824

- church and state, 89:96

LOUIS BERTRAND, SAINT, 1526-1581

- missionary, 78:141

LOUIS GRIGNON DE MONTFORT,

- SAINT, 1673-1716

- Marian spirituality, 45:72-73

- role, 98:124

LOURDES

- apparition, 45:80

- Medical Commission, 57:10

- miracles, and science, 130:100

- purpose in visiting, 57:155

LOVE

- almsgiving and charity, 105:45-46

- Benedict on perfection, 40:21

- biblical teaching

- Gospel moral teaching, 69:43-44

- kingdom of God, 69:51

- legal observances and, 67:29

- Paul, 105:37-45

- separates and sets free, 69:44-48

- Christian holiness, 56:85-86

- communion of saints, 26:128-130

- creation and, 19:28

- creation, reason for, 11:28

- cybernetics, 131:116

- deeds motivated by, 26:139

- economic problems and, 132:142-143

- effective action, 34:132

- of enemies, 105:25

- evangelical counsels, 69:53

- extent of charity, 105:129

- "giving up," 25:83

- God as exemplar, 105:75

- God's love for man

- the Incarnation, 24:114-115

- redemptive incarnation, 25:48

- universality, 95:41

- work of God, 105:28-29

- Greek words for, 105:27

- holiness and, 48:147-148

- human

- Augustine on, 98:42

- great acts and, 105:10

- human history and, 56:126

- personal interest, 105:11

- social life, 105:9

- of humanity, 34:101

- injustice and, 34:133

- international relations, 106:35

- Jewish ethics, 73:78

- justice and, 34:112, 113

- labor and, 25:77

- law and, 34:112, 113

- man's love of God

- Jewish thought, 73:57

- mystics (Bergson), 56:27

- of neighbor

- bodily needs, 105:30

- Christ's teaching, 105:23

- every man, 105:25
- judgment day, 105:26
- research workers and, 14:127
- sharing in God's love, 105:39
- way to love of God, 105:27
- perfection: Christian vocation, 87:15
- personal and social, 34:132-133
- politics and, 56:116-118
- primacy; Christ's teaching, 105:22-23
- redemption and, 25:11
- responsible parenthood, 132:42
- sacrificial, 48:72
- Sartre on, 91:77
- satisfaction for sin, 25:75-76, 148
- scientist and religion, 14:126
- separates, 69:45
- shaping whole life, 106:31
- social theology, 34:117
- theological virtue of charity
 - habitual disposition, 34:131
- theology
 - God is love, 69:54-58
 - mystery of the Church, 48:71-74
 - social aspects, 34:130-133
 - soul of the Church, 26:134
 - Trinity, 19:76
- transcendence of, 14:126
- transvaluation of values, 69:51
- of union, 48:73
- unity; continuity, 19:28
- victims to divine justice, 25:150
- works of charity, 105:126
- LUBAC, HENRI DE, S. J., 1896-
 - Buddhist charity, 105:19
 - Church; mystery, 26:130
 - social Catholicism, 26:11-12
- LUCIAN, of Antioch (d. 312)
 - Arianism, 24:34
- LUCRETIVS CARUS, TITUS
 - Roman religion, 142:138-139
- LUDOLPH OF SAXONY, 1300-1370
 - Life of Christ*, 40:69n
- LUKE, SAINT, EVANGELIST
 - biography, 67:68-69
 - Mary's portrait, 67:73
 - medical profession, 67:69-70
- LUKE, GOSPEL OF
 - addressee, 67:71
 - authorship, 67:68
 - Christ's love for men, 67:75
 - joy and hope, 67:76
 - literary aspects, 67:72
 - Paul's epistles and, 67:68
 - plan, 67:73
 - references
 - Lk 1.2---45:10
 - Lk 1.34---45:11
 - Lk 2.49---24:166
 - Lk 7.36-50---69:51
 - Lk 7.39---67:30
 - Lk 7.44---69:41
 - Lk 8.14---56:95
 - Lk 10.16---48:93
 - Lk 10.25-37---105:24
 - Lk 10.30-37---69:46
 - Lk 10.38-42---69:44
 - Lk 11.42---69:44
 - Lk 12.32---95:71
 - Lk 14.5---67:29
 - Lk 14.35---69:38
 - Lk 22.16, 18---48:41
 - Lk 22.31-32---48:109
 - Lk 22.38---67:26
 - Lk 22.42---24:136
 - Lk 24.36-40---57:17
- style, 67:73
- woman in, 67:75
- LULL, RAYMOND, O. F. M., 1236-1315
 - missions, 105:128-129
- LULLY, JEAN BAPTISTE, 1632-1687
 - church music, 125:131
- LUTGARDE, SAINT, 1182-1246
 - stigmatic, 57:56
- LUTHER, MARTIN, 1483-1546
 - biography, 78:61-62
 - charities, 105:139
 - children, 78:69
 - the Church, 48:67
 - church music, 125:102
 - communion of saints, 26:42, 105
 - comparisons, 78:83
 - condemnation, Bull of, 78:67
 - death of, 78:93
 - Diet of Worms, 78:67
 - evils in the Church, 78:59
 - Gospels and, 69:117-121
 - law, rejection of, 69:120
 - Marian cult, 45:66
 - Peasants' Revolt, 78:69
 - revolt and schism, 78:65-68; 138:19-20
 - sacraments, 78:67
 - scholasticism, 69:118
 - Table Talk*, 78:92
 - theology, 78:63-65
 - theses (95), 78:65
 - Wartburg castle, 78:68
- LUTHERANISM
 - divine right of kings, 89:57
 - Marian cultus, 45:103
 - Scandinavia, 78:94-96
 - the temporal and the spiritual, 34:79
- LUTHERANS
 - League of Schmalkalden, 78:75
- LYONS, RITE OF
 - color sequence, 111:54
 - high Mass, 111:54
 - history
 - Leidrade, 111:49
 - origins, 111:48-52
 - restoration attempt, 111:51
 - liturgical books, 111:51
 - Ordo Missae*, 111:54-56
 - pontifical Mass, 111:52-54

MACHAUT, GUILLAUME DE (*d.* 1377)
 motets, 125:68-69
 McCULLOCH, W. S.
 model nervous system, 131:107ff
 MACHABEES, 2d BOOK OF
 references
 2 Mc 7.22---19:46-47
 2 Mc 12.43-46---26:144
 2 Mc 15.11-16---26:150
 MACHIAVELLI, NICCOLO, 1469-1527
 spirit of the time, 78:51-52
 MACHINES
 (see also CYBERNETICS)
 definition (Turing), 131:107
 Descartes on, 14:64
 limits, 131:108
 Plato on, 14:67
 purposive behavior, 131:91
 McNABB, VINCENT JOSEPH, O. P.,
 1868-1943
 Christian unity, 138:84-85
 MADAGASCAR
 Catholic Church, 100:104
 MADELEINE
 pseudo-diabolic possession, 43:78
 MADELEINE (pseudonym)
 stigmatic, 57:127, 128
 MAGDALEN OF THE CROSS,
 of Cordova
 pseudo-diabolic possession,
 43:52-61, 84
 MAGER, ALOIS, O. S. B.
 Hitler and the devil, 43:120
 MAGIC
 Greek religion, 142:83
 MAGNIFICAT
 authorship, 45:12
 MAKRAKES, APOSTOLOS, 1831-1905
 preaching, 135:127
 MALINES, CONVERSATIONS AT
 Bivort de la Saudée, 138:73
 Mercier, 138:74
 results, 138:80
 MALNUTRITION
 underdeveloped areas, 132:17-18
 MALRAUX, ANDRE, 1895-
 atheism, 91:33-34
 MAN
 absurdity of the world, 130:35, 36
 behavior, 131:62ff
 Brahmanic writings, 11:74
 cause of his own misery, 11:33
 creation, center of, 19:39
 deification, 11:30
 divinizable animal, 11:107
 duel between God and Satan, 43:116
 evil, 19:59
 Gnosticism, 11:114
 gregarious instinct, 34:27
 Incarnation and, 11:35
 Marxism, 130:119

 mechanistic rationalism, 130:33
 metaphysical being, 35:11
 origin
 monophyletism, 130:93
 of species, 130:117
 Origenist myth, 11:79-85
 phenomenon rooted in nature, 91:99-100
 philosophy
 Descartes, 91:100n
 Heidegger, 91:72
 primitive
 animist, 130:30
 social function, 34:19
 social nature of, 130:54-55
 social propensity, 34:7
 society and, 34:107
 sum of all values, 35:134
 supernatural destiny, 11:107-118
 theology
 creation, the, 19:110
 disordered nature, 93:16
 theology, biblical teaching
 "a dust which breathes," 24:13
 harmonizing with the best in man,
 69:82
 understanding sought by, 35:31
 unique system, 131:124
 MANICHEISM
 abjuration, formula of (6th century),
 11:106
 on creation, 11:61
 modern attitude, 91:129
 science and religion, 130:83ff
 struggle against, 11:96-107
 MANTEAU-BONAMY
 Christology, 24:79
 MANUTIUS, ALDUS, 1449-1515
 humanism, 78:49
 MARCEL, GABRIEL, 1887-
 on evil, 91:149
 metaphysics, 35:14
 MARCELLUS II, POPE, 1501-1555
 (elected 1555)
 Palestrina and, 125:104
 pontificate, 78:123
 MARCION, 2d century
 Gospel development, 69:94
 MARENZIO, LUCA, 1553-1599
 church music, 125:112
 MARGUERITE OF THE BLESSED
 SACRAMENT, 1619-1648
 stigmatization, 57:25-26
 MARIA de JESUS, de Agreda, Mother,
 1602-1665
 Mariology, 45:74
 MARIAN YEAR, 1954
 Pius XII, 45:92
 MARIA THERESA, Empress, 1717-1780
 church and state, 89:84
 MARIE SUZANNE, SISTER
 leprosy research, 100:65

MARINA of ESCOBAR, 1554-1633

mystical marriage, 57:72

MARITAIN, JACQUES, 1882-

atheism and faith, 91:151

Christian thought, 69:142-143

True Humanism, 91:90

MARK, SAINT, EVANGELIST

biblical references to, 67:61

Paul's missionary journeys, 67:62-63

Peter and, 67:63

MARK, GOSPEL OF

addressed to Romans, 67:61

authorship, 67:59

date, 67:64-65

"disorder," 67:59

Messianic secrecy, 67:66

Passion in, 67:62

references

Mk 1.21-27---43:17-18

Mk 5.1-15---43:18-19

Mk 6.39-40---67:27

Mk 7.27-30---43:21

Mk 9.13-28---43:16-17

Mk 13.32---24:166

Mk 16.15-16---26:96

style, 67:60

traits, 67:65

MARKS OF THE CHURCH

Christian unity, 138:118

MARRIAGE

annulment

diocesan role, 83:93

unconsummated marriages, 83:94

biblical teaching

Gospels, 69:35

Clement of Alexandria on, 11:77-78

love in (Paul), 105:40

mentally retarded and, 93:112

psychiatry and, 93:74-77

responsible parenthood, 132:41-42

MARS

festivals, 142:109-110

god, 142:102

MARSILIUS, of Padua, 14th century

church and state, 89:45

MARTIN, SAINT (Bp of Tours),

316 ca.-397

charities, 105:78

monastic foundation, 105:83

role, 98:106-107

soldier, 105:101

MARTYRDOM

asceticism and, 87:28

MARTYRIA

Gerasa, 121:88

Gregory of Nyssa on, 121:83

Milan, 121:77

pictures adorning, 121:89-90

Rome, 121:74

Rusafa, 121:87

Santa Croce, 121:78

St Gereon, 121:73

San Lorenzo, Milan, 121:79

Santo Stefano Rotondo, 121:78

Trier, 121:76

MARTYROLOGY, -IES

Aachen, Council of, 109:58

Bede, 109:58-59

description, 109:54

errors in, 109:64

Hieronymian, 109:56-57

historical, 109:58-63

local, most ancient, 109:56

Lyons, 109:60

origin, 109:55-56

MARTYROLOGY, the ROMAN

editions, 109:9

edition of 1956, 109:63

insertion of names of saints in, 109:66

sources, 109:63

MARTYRS

anniversary, 109:55

apostolic times, 98:103

art, Byzantine, 121:90

Canada, 98:125

charity, 105:56

community charity, 105:57

cultus

Augustine, 26:92

early art, 121:72

English (Reformation), 78:86-87

San Apollinare Nuovo (church), 121:133

seed of the church, 105:59

state and church, 89:14

MARX, KARL, 1818-1883

absolute, 35:76

atheism, 91:26, 53, 56-57, 80

on creation, 19:91-92

Hegel and, 91:36

Hegelianism, 130:46

humanism, 91:31

on the native land, 95:105

Nietzsche and, 91:65

Prometheus, 91:46

religion: opium of the people, 91:67

solidarity through atheism, 91:66

MARXISM

anti-metaphysical dialectics,

130:46-49

anti-religion, 130:44

anti-religious education, 130:27

atheism, 91:137

atheism, militant, 102:81-85

creation and work, 91:31

Hegelian beginnings, 91:36

Hegelianism, 91:43

importance, 130:42

influence, 102:83

man and history, 91:136

metaphysics, 11:8

science and religion, 130:25

scientific rationalism, 130:43

MARXISM—continued

- scientific realism, 130:49
- successful movement, 91:70
- values, 130:43, 44

MARY, BLESSED VIRGIN

- apocryphal writings, 45:28-29
- apparitions and miracles
 - Bridget of Sweden, 45:60
 - children, 45:80
 - Gregory the Wonderworker, 45:29
 - literary genre, medieval, 45:60
 - modern, 45:80-83
 - 19th-20th centuries, 45:79

art

- changed image, modern, 45:95-96
- icons in Greece and Russia, 135:55-56
- Middle Ages, 45:39-40
- Parzeno in Istria, 121:142-143

- biblical teaching, 45:9-16

- Luke, 67:70

- bibliography, 45:107-108

- and the Church

- motherhood, 45:21-23

- Church of England, 45:100-102

- congresses, 45:95

- cultus

- Barth, 138:33

- controversial writings, 45:73

- development, 26:150-151

- development of doctrine, 138:114-115

- early church, 45:9

- ecumenical movement, 45:103-105

- England; Lady Chapels, 125:78

- Marian Congregations (S. J.), 105:147

- O Jesu vivens in Maria*, 45:70-71

- papal teaching, 45:88-90

- Protestantism, 45:102-103

- Reformation, 45:66-67

- death

- apocryphal account, 45:33

- dignity, 45:105

- Eastern Orthodox churches, 45:97-100

- feasts

- Book of Common Prayer, 45:100

- 18th century, 45:75

- the reformers and, 45:67

- great intercessor, 45:35-37

- "Hail, full of grace," 45:10-11

- history of doctrines

- Eastern influences, 45:38-39

- 14th-15th centuries, 45:63

- hymns

- the *Akathistos*, 45:31-32

- legends

- Theophilus legend, 45:30

- litanies, 45:57

- in literature

- Dante, 45:61-63

- in the liturgy

- the *Hypapante*, 45:30-31

- Middle Ages, 45:38-65

- courtly love, 45:45-47

- erotic expressions, 45:46

- popular literature, 45:58-60

- missionary aspect, 102:154n

- motherhood

- Christian unity, 138:103

- Church and, 45:21-23

- Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:37-38

- Scheeben on, 45:86

- Theotokos* controversy, 45:25-28

- Theotokos*; Nestorianism, 24:46

- new Eve, 45:17-21

- omniscience, 45:14

- patristic teaching, 45:17-37

- Eastern Fathers, 45:37

- perfection question, 45:23-25

- "Letter to the Virgins," 45:24

- periodicals, 45:94

- pilgrimages, medieval, 45:61

- poetry

- Venantius Fortunatus, 45:32

- queenship

- Pius XII, 45:93-94

- relics, 45:34

- rhythmic life (12th century), 45:59

- shrines, medieval, 45:61

- star of the sea, 45:40-41

- suffering

- Laments of Mary, 45:60

- Simeon's prophecies, 45:13

- titles

- mother of mercy, 45:41

- universal mediation, 45:43-45

- virginity

- brethren of Jesus, 45:12-13

- in partu*, 45:13, 16

- vow, 45:11

- "woman," 45:14-15

- wrath of God and, 45:39

- MARY I, Queen of England, 1516-1558

- (Mary Tudor)

- English church history, 78:89

- MARY FRANCES OF THE FIVE

- WOUNDS, 1715-1791

- Communion from a distance, 57:67

- MARYLAND

- religious toleration, 89:75

- MASCALL, E. L.

- Mariology, 45:102

- MASOCHISM

- psychiatric problem, 93:70

- MASS

- Ambrosian (see AMBROSIAN RITE)

- Carthusian (see CARTHUSIAN RITE)

- Christ at work every day, 48:61-62

- Incarnation and Eucharist, 24:161

- language

- Greek changed to Latin, 111:17

- mission countries, 100:58

- music

- chant settings, 125:42-44

conductus style, 125:65
 cyclic mass (Power), 125:75
 parody mass, 125:86
 Pius XII on chant, 125:43
 secular themes, use of, 125:83
 Viennese masses, 125:132-136
 participation
 deacons; early church, 105:51
 pontifical
 bishops and, 83:96
 Lyons, rite of, 111:52-54
 rites and ceremonies
 improvised, 109:13
 new rubrics, 109:99
 Roman rite and its variants, 111:10-24
 value and efficacy, 48:53
MASS (SOCIOLOGY)
 description, 34:34
MASSES
 Machaut's *Messe de Notre Dame*, 125:69
MASTURBATION
 adolescent and adult, 93:68-69
 Kinsey reports, 93:68
 problem of, 93:67-69
 responsibility, 93:122
MATARELLI, PALMA MARIA, 1825-
 stigmatic, 57:22
MATER ET MAGISTRA (encyclical)
 (see under JOHN XXIII, POPE)
MATERIALISM
 anti-religious metaphysics, 130:108
 communist, 132:109-112
 consciousness and, 35:98-99
 dialectic and, 35:100-101
 experience and, 35:44-45
 forms, 35:45
 Marxist, 130:46, 49
 mechanistic, 130:98-99
 mechanistic rationalism, 130:40-41
 mission problem, 100:62
 pantheist, 19:58
 refutation, 35:101
 science and religion, 130:23, 105, 148
 soul and, 35:96
MATHEMATICS
 ancient, 14:52-54
MATINS
 history
 9th century, 109:32-34
 lessons, 109:36
MATTER
 Aristotle, 11:46
 creation, 11:31
 creation; philosophical problem,
 11:45-55
 evil; pantheism, 19:83
 Marxist concept, 91:101-102; 130:49
 mechanistic rationalism, 130:31
 Origen on, 11:83
 Plato, 11:46
 science and religion, 130:104

MATTHEW, SAINT, APOSTLE
 call, 67:50
MATTHEW, GOSPEL OF
 Aramaic text, 67:52
 authorship, 67:50-51
 date, 67:52
 didactic method, 67:54
 Greek translation, 67:53
 Hebrew language, 67:51
 literary characteristics, 67:55
 Messiahship in, 67:56-57
 methodical character, 67:53
 parts, 67:54
 references
 Mt 4.23-24 --- 105:29
 Mt 5.17 --- 105:22
 Mt 5.17-20 --- 56:76
 Mt 5.18-19 --- 69:42
 Mt 5.23-24 --- 69:41
 Mt 5.38-42 --- 69:52
 Mt 5.43-45 --- 105:25
 Mt 5.43-48 --- 56:78
 Mt 7.24-27 --- 83:97
 Mt 10.11-12 --- 69:53
 Mt 10.37-38 --- 69:53
 Mt 12.2-7 --- 67:29
 Mt 12.32 --- 26:144
 Mt 12.43 --- 69:65n
 Mt 16.18 --- 48:97
 Mt 16.18-19 --- 48:40, 108
 Mt 17.17-20 --- 48:143
 Mt 17.26 --- 69:46
 Mt 18.10 --- 69:65
 Mt 18.15-18 --- 56:136
 Mt 22.21 --- 91:106
 Mt 22.34-40 --- 105:22
 Mt 22.34-41 --- 56:77
 Mt 23.8-12 --- 69:52
 Mt 26.34-46 --- 24:138
 Mt 27.46 --- 25:111-112
 Mt 28.18-20 --- 83:17
 Mt 28.19-20 --- 48:56, 106; 135:17
 Mt 28.20 --- 48:100
 textual criticism
 authorship, 67:51
 universalism, 67:58
MATURITY
 immature and mature personality, 93:51
MAUBURNUS (d. 1502)
 on the Eucharist, 40:133
 meditation, 40:134
 Rosetum, 40:131
 spirituality, 40:131-136
MAUPERTUIS, PIERRE LOUIS,
 1698-1759
 mechanics, 14:100-101
 principle of least action, 14:100-102
MAURIAC, FRANCOIS, 1885-
 physical appearance of Christ, 24:126
MAURICE, SAINT, 3d century
 soldier, 105:101

MAURITIUS (island)
 Catholic Church, 100:103
MAURRAS, CHARLES, 1868-1952
 state and church, 89:102
MAUSOLEUM
 of Galla Placidia, 121:129-130
 of Helena, 121:68
 St Costanza, 121:69
 Salonic, 121:70
MAXIMILIAN I, Emperor, 1459-1519
 papal candidate, 78:41
MAXIMUS CONFESSOR, SAINT,
 580 ca.-662
 monastic perfection, 135:71-72
 symbolism, 135:54
MAZENOD, EUGENE DE (Bp), 1782-1861
 communion of saints, 26:34
MEAL(S)
 art, early Christian, 121:19
 taken in common, 48:46
MEANING
 science and metaphysics, 35:86
MECHANICALISM
 emergence, 14:72
 laws of movement, 14:72
MECHANICS
 Galileo on functioning of machines,
 14:63
 history
 laws of movement, 14:91-105
 origin of the science of, 14:65
 physics and, 14:136
 planetary space, 14:71
 rational, 14:66-67
 science of movement, 14:69
MECHTILDE, SAINT, 1241-1299
 spirituality, 40:62
MEDICAL SERVICE
 Daughters of Charity, 105:161-162
 missionary (see under MISSIONS)
MEDICINE
 history
 Cassiodorus, 105:90
 monks and the Councils, 105:113
 universities, 105:114
MEDITATION
 Denis the Carthusian, 40:124-125
 Mauburnus, 40:134
 Peter of Celle, 40:39
MELANCHTHON, PHILIPPE, 1497-1560
 Augsburg Confession, 78:74
MELCHISEDECH
 mysterious person, 95:25-26
MEMORIALE RITUUM
 liturgical book, 109:110
MEN
 in Christianity, 95:32
MENDICANT ORDERS
 development, 87:38
 Gospels and, 69:108-109
 monastic history, 87:43-46

MENTAL ILLNESS
 affective illness, 93:31-34
 ancient civilization, 93:9
 Arabian medicine, 93:10
 devil and, 93:10
 history
 ill-treatment, 93:10
 malingering, 93:43
 mania, 93:33-34
 moral treatment, 93:14
 paranoid personality, 93:49-51
 pregnancy studies, 93:38-39
 psychopathic personality, 93:52-56
 psychopathic responsibility, 93:55
 psychoses, 93:28-39
 puerperal, 93:38-39
 social stigma, 93:15
 therapeutic methods, 93:86-99
 treatment; history, 93:13
MERCIER, DESIRE JOSEPH, Cardinal,
 1851-1926
 Malines conversations, 138:74
MERCURY
 god, 142:130
MERIT
 condign, 26:139
 earned by Christ, 26:140
 gained and transmitted, 26:138
 infinity of Christ's merit, 25:124-126
 Jesus Christ, 26:139
 Judaism, 73:73
 love as source, 25:121
 prayer of sinners, 26:138
MERLEAU-PONTY, MAURICE,
 1908-1961
 the absolute, 35:49
 experience, 35:42
 metaphysics, 35:36
 relativism, 35:43
MERSCH, EMILE, S. J.
 mystical body, 26:71
MERSENNE,
 mechanics, 14:69-70
 science and, 14:62
MESSIAEN, OLIVER, 1908-
 organ music, 125:151
MESSIAH
 biblical teaching
 annunciation, the, 45:11
 Jewish expectation, 73:81-84
 mission of Israel, 73:83
 Pharisaic Judaism, 73:81-82
 pre-existence, 73:82
 Suffering Servant (Isaiah 53), 73:82
 Matthew's Gospel, 67:56-57
 Qumran documents, 67:31
MESSIANISM
 atheism, 56:44
METANOIA
 meaning (N. T.), 56:54

METAPHYSICS

- the Absolute, 35:136
- beginning, 35:58
- Bible as source, 11:23-36
- bibliography, 35:143-144
- Christian, 11:119
 - Genesis, Book of, 11:36
 - 12th century, 11:122
- as culture, 35:60
- definitions, 35:13-15
- dialog, 35:59
- etymology, 35:15
- "evidence" of the "object," 35:38-39
- experience of being, 35:30
- experience, reflection on, 35:32-33
- fact of, 35:13-28
- found everywhere, 35:135
- glossary of terms, 35:140-142
- illusion to moderns, 35:29
- inescapable, 11:8
- man the object of, 35:40
- man as subject of, 35:73
- Marxist, 130:48-49
- meaning and scope, 35:29-47
- meaning, search for, 35:53
- natural, 35:25-28
- "need," 35:15-21
- Old and New Testaments, 11:34
- poetry and, 35:62-66
- as questioning, 35:61
- rational discourse, 35:53
- rational optimism, 35:63
- religion and, 35:137
- science and the universe, 35:82
- science of being qua being, 35:13
- science of the world, 35:40
- sciences and, 35:69-87
- sense and reason, 35:36-40
- subjective values, 35:21
- technological civilization, 35:138
- "transcending," 35:35
- universal doubt, 35:37
- Vienna Circle, 35:69
- METHODIUS, SAINT (Abp of Moravia, d. 885)
 - role, 98:109
- METHODIUS, SAINT (Bp of Olympus, d. ca. 311)
 - on creation, 11:52
 - Origen, criticism, 11:85, 86
- METROPOLITANS
 - rank, 83:29
- MICHAEL CAERULARIUS (d. 1058)
 - final break, 135:90
 - schism, 138:12
- MICHEAS, BOOK OF
 - references
 - Mi 5.2---45:10
- MIDDLE AGES
 - beginning of, 40:7
 - civilization; 1st stage, 91:87

- law; characteristics, 89:52
- liberty, 89:38
- religious conditions, 69:106
- restoration, 91:89
- saints, 98:112
- social institutions, 89:112
- term, 78:45
- wisdom, 14:134
- MIDRASH
 - haggadic, 73:39
 - tannaitic, 73:39
- MIGRATION
 - social problem, 102:23-27
- MILAN
 - liturgical center, 111:27
- MILITARY SCIENCE
 - calculations, 131:10
- MILITARY SERVICE
 - compulsory, 106:99
 - early medieval, 105:101
- MILLENNIUM
 - Russell's teaching, 139:79
- MILLER, WILLIAM, 1782-
 - Adventism, 139:55ff
- MINERVA
 - festivals, 142:112
- MINOANS
 - civilization, 142:9
 - religion, 142:10-14
- MINORITIES
 - international common good, 106:68-69
 - modern states, 89:118
- MIRACLES
 - cures, 57:85, 140
 - believer's attitude, 57:88
 - conditions (Lambertini), 57:86-87
 - Epidaurus, 142:64
 - mystery remains, 91:150
 - science and objectivity, 14:123
 - science and religion, 130:100
- MISEREOR (organization)
 - relief work, 132:151
- MISHNAH
 - amoraim, 73:39
 - Jewish law, 73:38-39
- MISSAL
 - Ambrosian, 111:30
 - Carmelite, 111:88
 - Carthusian, 111:62
 - Glagolitic, 111:106
 - Meaux (1709), 111:97
 - Paris (1684), 111:96
 - reform (1960), 109:94
 - Roman Missal
 - authorization by Pius V, 111:12
 - editions, 109:8
 - Franciscans; history, 109:24
 - history, 109:13-25
 - origin, 111:10
 - reforms; history, 109:24-25

MISSION COUNTRIES

- Christian disunity, 138:25-26
- list, 100:42-43

MISSIONARIES

- activities, 100:47ff
- distribution, 102:53-54
- European, 100:29
- guiding principles (Pius XII), 100:22
- politics and, 100:51
- preparation lacking, 102:54
- qualities, 100:50
- state-church problems, 89:73
- statistics, 100:30

MISSIONARIES, LAY

- missionary church, 102:135
- organizations, 100:55-56
- Pius XII, 100:22-23

MISSIONARIES OF THE KINGSHIP OF CHRIST

- secular institute, 87:67

MISSIONARY UNION OF THE CLERGY

- aim, 100:60-61

MISSIONS

- adaptation, 100:48

Africa

- Central, 100:98
- East, 100:102
- islands, 100:103
- Northeast, 100:93
- Northwest, 100:92
- South, 100:101
- statistics, 100:91
- West, 100:93

America, Northwest, 100:81

Asia, 100:104-122

- assimilation and adaptation, 102:94

Bahamas, 100:82

bibliography, 100:140

Burma, 100:112

Catholicity, 102:93-95

charities, 102:116-118

China, 100:122

Christian disunity, 102:56

Christian vocation, 87:19

Church and state, 89:11

Church as missionary, 102:123-156

contemplative Orders, 100:38

definition of mission, 102:89-90

Denmark, 100:79

Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:131

ecclesiastical districts, number of, 100:46

educational work, 100:24, 49, 63-64

encyclicals, 102:55

fields of activity, 100:23

finances, 100:60

foreign, 102:97

French West Africa, 100:94

Guinea, 100:95

handicaps, 102:53

history

counter-reformation, 78:139-142

home, 102:98

hospitals, 100:48

India, 100:106-111

South East, 102:99-101

Indonesia, 100:89

Japan, 100:116-119

language problem, 100:16

lay role (John XXIII), 100:27-28

Leo XIII, 100:10

liturgical movement and, 102:115

medical work, 100:64-66

statistics, 100:66

mission country defined, 100:42

missionary duty, 102:92

modern period, 100:7-140; 102:95

nationalism, 100:15

New Caledonia, 100:86

New Guinea, 100:86

Norway, 100:80

numbers baptized; table, 100:78

Oceania, 100:85

opposition from the Church, 102:130-131

organization and activities, 100:47-76

Orthodox Church, 135:77

pagan area, 102:94

papal teaching, 100:12-28

(see also names of particular popes)

parishes, 102:113

the Patronato, 100:29

personnel, 100:28-39

philanthropic work, 100:66-72

powers of the head, 100:50

"premission," 102:147

press, 100:49

problems, 100:61-62

purpose, 100:8, 52

respect for pagan elements, 100:23

social secretariats, 100:73-74

South America, 100:83

spiritual status, 102:123

stages of work, 100:50-51

statistics, 100:77

support

Christian obligation, 56:122-123

duty of all Christians, 100:16

societies, 100:61

Sweden, 100:80

technological world and, 102:59-62

Tibet, 100:114

Togoland, 100:95

underdeveloped areas, 102:57-59

vernacular rituals, 100:57

Vietnam, 100:114-115

vocation, 102:118-122

West Indies, 100:82

whole world a mission, 100:40

word; meaning, 100:41

work of, 100:63-76

MISSIONS ETRANGERES DE PARIS (see SOCIETY OF FOREIGN MISSIONS OF PARIS)

- MITHRAISM**
 Roman religion and, 142:145
MODERNISM
 science and religion, 130:7
MODESTY
 social variation, 34:53
MOGILA, PETER (d. 1646)
 ecclesiology, 26:39
MOGROVEJO TORIBIO, ALFONSO (Abp)
 (see TORIBIO ALFONSO MOGROVEJO,
 SAINT, 1538-1606)
MOHAMMEDANISM
 missions, 100:62
 Pius XII, 100:129
MOHAMMEDANISM and CHRISTIANITY
 antagonism to Christian action,
 102:47-48
 missionary work, 102:136
MONASTERIES
 Frankish, 121:171
 St Gallen, 121:171
MONASTICISM
 apostolic acts, 87:40
 charities; history, 105:82-96
 Christian life and, 135:67
 community spirit, 87:32
 early, 135:63-67
 ascetic basis, 135:64
 Eastern
 Basilian influence, 135:64
 hesychast spirituality, 135:66
 modern Western monks and, 24:51
 renewal, modern, 135:117-120
 spirituality, 135:138
 world set apart, 135:62
 Egypt
 beginnings, 40:11-13; 135:63
 intellectuals of Alexandria, 40:12
 England, history
 confiscation of goods, 105:140
 fraternity and equality, 105:86-87
 friars and monks, 87:40
 history
 Benedictine centuries, 87:29
 Charlemagne, 105:98
 Christian vocation, 87:25-37
 Egypt, 105:83
 examination of aims (5th century),
 87:28
 laity of both sexes, 87:35
 lay institution, 87:30-32
 medical practice restricted, 105:113
 Irish
 chant, 125:57
 description, 125:57-58
 liturgy and reading, 40:23
 Palestine, 135:65
 rites, 111:60-94
 Rumania, 135:119
 spirituality; history, 40:22-70
 what is a monk, 87:27-30
 work in, 14:58
MONENERGISM
 Christological error, 24:63
MONISM
 mechanistic rationalism, 130:31
MONOPHYLETISM
 science and religion, 130:93
MONOPHYSITES-ISM
 Christology, 24:51
 early Christian art, 121:108-109
 human nature of Christ, 24:54
MONOTHEISM
 biblical sources, 73:54
 Isis, 142:81
 Jewish, 73:51ff
MONOTHELITISM
 Christological error, 24:63
 Christ's actions, 24:153
MONTAIGNE, MICHEL EYQUEM DE,
 1533-1592
 Pascal and, 91:134-135
MONTCHEUIL, YVES DE, S. J.
 humanism, 14:20
MONTEVERDI, CLAUDIO, 1567-1643
 church music, 125:128-131
 Vespers, 125:129-130
MORAL CONDITIONS
 Christianity on trail, 56:14ff
MORAL EDUCATION
 conscience, formation of, 34:69
MORAL LAW
 characteristics, 35:119
 eternal law, 35:119
 obligation, 35:121
 unchangeable, 35:120
MORAL ORDER
 mechanistic rationalism, 130:37
MORALES, CRISTOBAL DE,
 (d. 1553)
 church music, 125:113
MORALITY
 analogical application, 34:102
 atheism, 91:127, 145
 citizen, code of, 56:23-24
 consciousness, 35:133
 created values, 35:132
 ethic of the good man, 56:24
 ethics and, 34:70-72
 human value, 35:23
 impersonal, 34:98
 individual and social, 34:82-83
 metaphysics, 35:117
 moralism, 34:97
 natural, 130:131
 relativism, 34:98
 a single whole, 34:101
 social determinism, 34:83-85
 sociality, 34:66
 technological progress and, 130:142

MORALITY—continued
 types of moral existence, 56:22
 unity and analogy, 34:100
MORICE, MADELEINE, 1736-1769
 stigmatization, 57:25, 50
MORIN, GERMAIN, O. S. B., 1861-1946
 communion of saints, 26:24, 25
MORMONS
 creed, 139:49
 doctrine and customs, 139:49-54
 government, 139:52
 missions, 139:48
 name, 139:42
 offshoots, 139:48-49
 optimism, 139:53
 origin, 139:35
 promised land, 139:44
 statistics, 139:47
 territorial independence, 139:46
MORTIFICATION
 Ignatius Loyola, 98:94
 Peter of Celle, 40:39
MOSAICS
 Byzantine, 121:114
MOSES
 faith, 91:144
 greatness, 91:132
MOSES BEN MAIMON, 1135-1204
 Talmud, 73:40
MOTET
 development, 125:65
 Gabrielli, 125:126
 isorhythmic, 125:67
 Machaut, 125:68
 polyphony, 125:66
MOVEMENT (cosmology)
 apologetic value, 14:98
 conservation of total quantity,
 14:94-95
 history
 Descartes to Maupertuis, 14:91-105
 Maupertuisian action, 14:100
 mechanicalism, 14:72ff
MOZARABIC CHANT
 description, 125:48
MOZARABIC RITE
 history
 origins, 111:37
 orthodoxy, 111:38
 Toledo, 111:39
 order of Mass, 111:40-46
MOZART, WOLFGANG AMADEUS, 1756-1791
 church music, 125:133, 134, 135, 136
MULLER, FRIEDA
 sectarian, 139:71
MURATORI, LODOVICO ANTONIO, 1672-1750
 the Immaculate Conception, 45:75
MURDER
 diabolic temptation, 43:113

MUSIC
 aesthetics and science, 130:137
 Egypt, ancient, 125:14
 Hebrew, 125:14-15
 history
 pre-Christian sacred music,
 125:11-17
 India, 125:13
 Mesopotamian, 125:14
 philosophy, early, 125:25
 popular; debilitating effects, 125:25
 primitive, 125:12
 printing; history, 125:89
 synagogue, 125:15-17
MUSICOLOGY
 ethnology and, 125:12
MUSSOLINI, BENITO, 1883-1945
 Abyssinian war, 89:105
 ambitions, 89:111
 Fascist movement, 89:104
MYCENAE
 religion, 142:14-17
MYSTERIES, RELIGIOUS
 Gospel background, 69:21
 Greek religion, 142:50
MYSTERY
 definition, 48:13
Mysterion in St Paul, 48:13
 science and religion, 130:150
MYSTICAL BODY OF CHRIST
 biblical teaching
 Paul, 48:74-80
 brotherhood, 34:135-136
 Christ and Church identical? 48:77
 Christ and us: a single person,
 26:73-75
 church: body of Christ, 48:68-71
 city of god, 34:136
 communion of saints, 26:65, 69
 consecration, 48:142
 full stature of Christ, 48:79
 gradual realization, 14:138
 growth, 95:38
 head: Christ, 25:126-127
 Head of the Church: Christ, 48:83-84
 Head's lordship over all, 48:111
 Holy Spirit as bond, 48:80-83
 incorporation; conditions, 26:99
 invisible members, 26:101
 juridical mission, 48:85
 meanings, 26:75
 members, 26:100
 the metaphor; theology, 26:71-73
 mystical union, 48:89
 mysticism, extravagant, 48:88
 pantheism, 48:88
 the phrase; history, 26:70-71
 Pius XII, 26:93-94
 place, 48:90-92
 present time; papal teaching, 48:91n
 redemption, 25:60; 48:86-87

- sinners and, 26:101-102, 104
- social aspects, 34:134
- suffering, 25:149
- term; background, 48:71-74
- time of coming into being, 48:84-87
- union; institutional level, 48:135
- union; spiritual level, 48:136
- unity, nature of, 26:75-77
- unity of relation, 26:76
- unity through the Spirit, 26:77-79
- MYSTICAL UNION**
 - abandonment of creatures, 40:78
 - Alexandrian Fathers, 40:12-13
 - Bernard of Clairvaux, 40:48
 - birth of the Word in the soul, 40:76-77
 - communion in God, 26:62-67
 - creation, reason for, 11:28
 - German writers, 14th century, 40:76
 - intellect and, 40:77
 - marriage analogy, 11:108-109
- MYSTICISM**
 - Anabaptism, 78:104
 - false, 40:120
 - German nuns, 14th century, 40:62
 - history
 - 14th century, 40:71-106
 - reaction against, 40:107
 - Jewish
 - Bahya ibn Paquda, 73:102
 - Cabbalah, 73:102
 - Chasidism, 73:104
 - Karaism, 73:100
 - theology, Eastern, 135:75
 - transfiguration, 135:69
 - unified recollection, 135:69
- MYSTICS**
 - English, 14th century, 40:88
 - love (Bergson), 56:27
 - marriage, 57:72
 - reformers, 78:138
- MYTHOLOGY**
 - Manichaeism, 11:61
 - pre-existing chaos, 11:46
 - social psychology, 34:50
- MYTHOMANIA**
 - pathological state, 43:89
- NANINO, GIOVANNI MARIA, ca.**
 - 1543-1607
 - church music, 125:112
- NAPOLEON I, Emperor of the French,**
 - 1769-1821
 - marriage, 89:94
 - ultramontanism, 89:93
- NATION**
 - description, 106:9-10
- NATIONAL CATHOLIC WELFARE CONFERENCE**
 - relief services, 132:150
- NATIONALISM**
 - Africa, 102:76
 - aggressiveness, 102:50
 - anti-Christian, 102:49
 - Avignon papacy, 89:49
 - communism, 100:129
 - desacralizing, 102:76
 - Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:86
 - economic development, 106:115
 - eradication, 106:63-67
 - Europe
 - development, 89:63
 - false; characteristics, 106:64
 - French Revolution, 89:114; 95:104
 - mission countries
 - Africa and Asia, 100:124-130
 - missions, 100:15, 17, 69
 - 19th century, 89:95
 - Old Testament, 95:25
 - patriotism, 95:105
 - patriotism and, Pius XII, 95:115
 - Pius XII on, 100:126
 - racism, 106:65
 - Russian, 135:109
 - theocracy and, 135:108
 - values, 102:50
- NATIVE CLERGY**
 - Benedict XV, 100:14
 - bishops, 100:35
 - education; John XXIII, 100:26
 - equality of rank, 100:53
 - papal call for, 100:33-34
 - Pius XI, 100:18
 - seminarians; training, 100:37
 - statistics, 100:33-38
 - training, 100:34
- NATURAL LAW**
 - constitutions, 20th century, 89:115
 - definition, 35:118
 - Pius XII on, 95:50
 - positivism and, 34:75-76
 - rulers, limitation of, 89:114
 - social context, 34:74
 - social ethics, 34:66
 - social life and, 95:51
 - supernatural vocation of mankind, 106:30-31
- NATURAL THEOLOGY**
 - atheism and theodicies, 91:147
 - criticism by contemporary thinkers, 35:111
 - God found through the world, 35:39
 - metaphysics, 35:109-116
 - proper object, 35:87
- NATURE**
 - creation, the, 19:122-123
 - divinity; ancient belief, 91:97
 - geometrical forms in, 14:57
 - Gospel presentation, 69:30-31, 32
 - Guardini on, 91:100n
 - laws of, and science, 130:100
 - natural causes, 91:93
 - science and man, 91:101

NAZARENES

sect, 139:115-117

NEIGHBOR

man next door, 34:101

parable of the Samaritan, 69:46,
105:23-24

NEO-PLATONISM

Roman religion and, 142:148

NEPOTISM

papal, 89:89

NEPTUNE

god, 142:113

NERVOUS SYSTEM

model, 131:107

NESTORIANISM

art, early Christian, 121:108

Ephesus and heresy, 24:36-50

NESTORIUS, Patriarch of

Constantinople, fl. 428

Apollinarianism, 24:39

condemned, 24:48

consecrated bishop, 24:37

Cyril and, 24:43

Mary, Mother of God, 24:37, 42

Theotokos, 45:26-28

NEUMANN, TERESA, 1898-1962

caution of the Church, 57:147-151

chemical analysis, 57:65

Communions, 57:68-70

hysteria, 57:120-122

illnesses, 57:116

inedia, 57:63-66

observation, 57:154

pathology, 57:118-119

stigmata; description, 57:37-40

stigmatization, 57:52, 130, 132

appearance, 57:43

visions, 57:73-77, 144-145

wounds; observation, 57:103-106

NEUROPHYSIOLOGY

science and religion, 130:78

NEUROSES

attitudes toward neurotics, 93:40

causes (theories), 93:41

demonic possession, 43:24

grace and, 93:127

illness, 93:40-41

obsessive-compulsive, 93:46-49

responsibility, 93:48

stigmatics, 57:115-118

NEW APOSTOLIC CHURCH

sect, 139:25-34

NEW TESTAMENT

archaic documents, 67:103

art of the catacombs, 121:18

relation to O. T.

continuity, 69:80

opposition and union, 69:80

universal Christianity, 95:24-28

NEWMAN, JOHN HENRY, Cardinal,

1801-1890

conversion: enrichment, 138:95

Mariology

the Apocalypse, 45:16

letter to Pusey, 45:84-85

Oxford Movement, 138:71

NEWSPAPERS

influence, 101:20-21

NEWTON, ISAAC, 1642-1727

anti-trinitarian writings, 14:81

cosmology, 14:78-83

God, idea of, 14:82

Leibniz and, 14:98

polemics, 14:80

positivism, 14:80

spiritual philosophy, 14:99

NICAEA, COUNCIL OF, 325

emperor and, 89:18

NICETAS of REMESIANA (Bp,

4th-5th century)

communion of saints, 26:17-18, 24

NICHOLAS I, SAINT, POPE (d. 867)

charities, 105:96

NICHOLAS V, POPE, 1397-1455

beauty, cult of, 78:12

characteristics, 78:11-12

death, 78:15

Jubilee year 1450, 78:9

legates, choice of, 78:13

life of, 78:11

manuscripts collected, 78:12

Porcaro and, 78:15

NIEHAUS, HERMANN (d. 1932)

sectarian, 139:26-27

NIETZSCHE, FRIEDRICH WILHELM,

1844-1900

atheism, 91:7, 32-33, 47, 53, 56-57

contradictions, 91:64

Freud and, 91:58

ideas not new, 91:63

Marx and, 91:65

nihilism, 91:60

solitude and atheism, 91:66

superman; eternal return, 91:62

NIGERIA

Catholic Church, 100:96

NIHILISM

Nietzsche, 91:60-61

NOBLET, MARIE THERESE

cures, 43:31

pseudo-demonic possession, 43:31-40

NON-CATHOLICS

bishops and, 83:82

NORBERT, SAINT, 1080?-1134

canonical life, 87:34

NORBERTINES

(see PREMONSTRATENSIS)

NORWAY

Lutheranism, 78:95

NOSOCOMIUM

hospital, 105:64

NOTKER, BALBULUS, ca. 840-912

troping, 125:45

NUCLEAR PHYSICS

development, 14:111

research

proton synchrotron, 14:129

NUMEN

Roman religion, 142:104

NUNCIOS, PAPAL

grades, 89:88

institution of, 89:87

NUREMBERG TRIALS

political ethics, 89:117-118

O JESU VIVENS IN MARIA

Marian prayer, 45:70-71

OBEDIENCE

Benedictine life, 105:86

Church's infallibility, 48:123

civil, 89:118

humility, 25:85

Ignatius Loyola, 98:100

as virtue, 25:87

vital to the Church, 48:124

OBJECTIVITY

metaphysics, 35:40

OBLIGATION (see DUTY)

OCCULTISM

Roman religion, 142:149

OCCUPATIONS

service to men, 105:167

OCKHAM, WILLIAM (d.ca. 1349)

church and state, 89:45

OESTERREICH, R. K.

demonic possession, 43:75

OFFERING

Christian life, 19:119

OFFICIALIS

diocesan role, 83:92-94

OKEGHEM, JOHANNES, 1430-1495

church music, 125:84-86

OLD TESTAMENT

art of the catacombs, 121:16-17

love in, 11:28

salvation, history of, 73:13

OLIER, JEAN JACQUES, 1608-1657

spirituality, 45:71, 72

ONOFRIO of FIAMENGA, 1566-1639

stigmatic, 57:27-28

ONTOLOGY

Christian, 11:119

composition of being, 35:109

definition of being, 35:103

"idiom" or property, 24:97

metaphysics and question of being,

35:29-31

OPTIMISM

Teilhard de Chardin, 130:151

OPUS DEI

development, 89:107

secular institute, 87:71-72

ORACLES

Greek religion, 142:53-57

ORANTE

Christian art, 121:23-24

ORATORIAN

foundation, 105:148

ORATORY OF DIVINE LOVE (founded,

Italy, 16th century)

foundation, 105:143

reform movement, 78:108

ORDER OF OUR LADY OF MERCY

FOR THE REDEMPTION OF

CAPTIVES

foundation, 105:123

ORDER OF ST LAZARUS OF

JERUSALEM

care of lepers, 105:117

ORDINATION

essential part of rite, 109:103

states of perfection, 87:97

ORDO HEBDOMADAE SANCTAE

new rubrics for Holy Week, 109:99-100

ORDO ROMANUS (*Ordines Romani*)

first, 109:21

Pontificale, 109:69

purpose, 109:21

ORGAN

earliest reference, 125:56

introduction, 125:59

liturgical use, 125:147-151

ORGAN MUSIC

French school, 125:151

improvisation, 125:147

Vespers, use at, 125:148

ORGANUM

polyphony, 125:60

ORGIES

Greek religion, 142:47

ORIGEN, 185?-254?

animism, 11:83

anthropology, 11:79-85

criticism of, 11:85-96

De principiis, 11:79

everlasting return; myth, 11:67-68

genius; influence, 11:85

Gospel synthesis, 69:99

the Gospels, 67:124-125

on heresy, 11:57

Mary's imperfections, 45:24

Mary's suffering, 45:13

matter; creation, 11:51-52

salvation and Church, 26:96

ORIGENISM

Christian crisis, 11:121

survival of, 11:84

ORLEANS, Council of, 511

charities, 105:78

ORPHANAGES

early history, 105:65

Jerome Aemiliani, 105:144

ORPHEUS

art of the catacombs, 121:24-25

- ORPHISM
 body and soul, 11:10, 11
 object of life, 142:49
 origins, 142:48
 theogony, 142:48
 vision of mankind, 142:50
- ORTHODOX EASTERN CHURCH
 biblical translations, 135:113
 ecumenical consciousness, 135:129-134
 as educator, 135:86
 eucharistic atmosphere, 135:84
 liturgy and ritual
 strength through liturgy, 135:111
 missionary concept, 135:77
 missionary consciousness, 135:131
 nationalism and, 135:108
 Protestant thought, 135:112
 schisms, 135:114-115
- ORTHODOX EASTERN CHURCH.
 RUSSIAN
 nationalism and theocracy, 135:109
 preaching, revival of, 135:128
- OSBORN, TOMMY
 sectarian, 139:124
- OSMUND, SAINT (d. 1099)
 Sarum rite, 111:100
- OXFORD COMMITTEE FOR FAMINE
 RELIEF
 international agency, 132:152
- OXFORD MOVEMENT
 Anglo-Catholics today, 138:92
 Christian unity, 138:50-51, 71-73
 church and state, 89:71
 Tracts, 138:72
- OXYRHYNCHUS HYMN
 age of, 125:20
- PACHOMIUS, SAINT (d. 348)
 early monasticism, 135:63
- PACIFISM
 Augustine, 105:101
- PAGAN
 word, 102:80n
- PAGANISM
 contemporary, 102:13
 contemporary with the Gospel, 69:19
 modern science, 91:98
 Prometheus, 91:116
 returning, 91:140
 Roman Empire, 142:150-153
- PAINTINGS
 Carolingian, 121:176
 Renaissance, 78:55
- PAKISTAN
 Catholic Church, 100:105-106
- PALAMAS, GREGORY, Metropolitan of
 Thessalonica, 1296-1359
 monasticism, 135:69-70
 scholasticism and Palamism, 135:100
- PALESTINE
 history
 time of Christ, 69:14
- PALESTRINA, GIOVANNI
 PIERLUIGI DA, 1524
 characteristics of art of, 125:107
 church music, 125:103-112
 contemporary regard for, 125:105
 death of, 125:111
 liturgical spirit, 125:106
 Mass: *Assumpta est Maria*, 125:109
 masses; accompaniments added,
 125:111
 motets, 125:110
 papal choir, 125:104
 style, 125:108
- PALM SUNDAY
 procession, 109:100-101
- PANTHEISM
 atheism, 91:11
 condemnation, 19:81
 condemned; Vatican Council, 19:66
 creation and, 19:58
 dependence misinterpreted, 19:58-59
 Eckhart, 40:78
 eternity of the world, 11:66
 gnosticism, 19:57
 Marxist concept of matter, 91:102
 matter as evil, 19:83
 Vatican Council on, 19:95-96
- PAPACY
 Adventist rejection, 139:63
 development providential, 138:109
- PAPAL Nuncios (see Nuncios,
 PAPAL)
 on the Gospels, 67:121
- PAPIAS, 2d century
 on the Gospels, 67:121
- PAPUANS
 missions, 100:86-87
- PARENTS
 filial piety, 69:37
- PARIS, FRANÇOIS DE (d. 1727)
 cemetery of St-Médard, 43:62
- PARIS
 cosmopolitan city, 95:15
- PARISH (es)
 canon law
 division of diocese, 83:88
 missionary, 102:111-118
- PARMENIDES
 Greek religion, 142:45
- PARTICULAR EXAMEN
 Ignatius Loyola, 98:87
- PASCAL, BLAISE, 1623-1662
 atheism, 91:16
 Christ's genius, 24:172
 cosmos, 14:14
 geometry, 69:123
 Gospels and, 69:121-126
 holiness of Christ, 56:122
 Mariology, 45:73-74
 Montaigne and, 91:134-135
 nature and man, 91:94

- philosophy, 35:61
- Port Royal, ideas of, 69:122
- reason and faith, 130:72
- rediscovery needed, 91:133-139
- religious experience, 14:125
- science and religion, 130:23
- PASCHASIUS RADBERTUS, SAINT
(d. ca. 860)
- Assumption, the, 45:42
- PASSION MUSIC
- Davy's setting, 125:77-78
- PASSOVER
- historical and prophetic aspects,
25:144-145
- Jewish liturgy, 73:95
- Last Supper and, 48:47
- as sacrifice, 25:137-138
- as starting point, 48:46
- PASTEUR, LOUIS, 1822-1895
- science and feeling, 130:67
- PASTORAL WORK
- coordinated under the bishop, 83:68-70
- priest-worker method, 102:110
- sacraments, 102:119-120
- PATRIARCHS and PATRIARCHATE
- emperor and church, 89:18
- PATRICK, SAINT, 373?-463?
- role, 98:108
- PATRIOTISM
- collaboration a duty, 95:110
- country (the word), 95:108
- country threatened, 95:102
- family and, 95:113
- homeland, 95:108
- internationalism and, 95:102-121
- nationalism and (Pius XII), 95:115
- practical duty, 95:109
- providential place, 95:116
- regional, 95:112
- unhealthy, 95:107
- universal civilization, 95:121
- Victorian notion, 89:116
- PAUL II, POPE, 1417-1471
(elected 1464)
- crusades, 78:23
- election, 78:21
- reforms, 78:22
- PAUL III, POPE, 1468-1549
(elected 1534)
- Council of Trent, 78:119
- PAUL IV, POPE, 1476-1559
(elected 1555)
- Trent, Council of, 78:123
- PAUL V, POPE, 1552-1621
(elected 1605)
- pontificate, 78:132
- PAUL, SAINT, APOSTLE
- apostle of the world, 98:21-32
- Church history, 98:11
- Greek by culture, 98:26
- journeys; love, 105:41
- love, theologian and organizer of,
105:37-45
- physical appearance, 98:28
- tent-maker, 14:38
- travels, 102:14
- universal mission, 14:45
- workman, 14:37
- wounds, 57:18
- PAUL, EPISTLES OF
- Christ's life; source, 67:8-9, 109-119
- "flesh" in, 24:22-25
- Gospel made up by, 69:87
- Israel, mystery of, 73:17-20
- purpose, 67:110
- PAUL OF THE CROSS, SAINT,
1694-1775
- example, 98:14
- role, 98:125
- PAUL JAMES FRANCIS, S. A.,
1863-1940
- conversions, 138:93
- reunion question, 138:89
- PAULINUS, SAINT (Bp of Nola),
353-431
- ransoming captives, 105:118
- PAVLOV, IVAN PETROVICH,
1849-1936
- brain and thinking, 130:50
- brain; physiology, 130:53
- on personality, 93:25-26
- PAX CHRISTI (organization)
- international morality, 106:14
- PEACE
- agreement between nations, 95:79
- attitude of mind, 95:81
- Christian attitude, 95:101
- ecclesiastical communion, 26:116
- movement for, 95:90-96
- papal efforts, 95:46-49
- social justice, 34:112
- trust implied, 95:80
- PEACE (of mind, soul, conscience,
etc.)
- Augustine on, 91:138
- PEACE MISSION
- sect, 139:121
- PEGUY, CHARLES, 1873-1914
- heavenly Jerusalem, 34:137
- modern civilization, 56:74-75
- PELAGIANISM
- science and religion, 139:83ff
- scientific rationalism and, 130:84-86
- PENANCE (SACRAMENT)
- peace, 56:107
- PENANCE (VIRTUE)
- Ignatius Loyola, 98:92-94
- PENTATEUCH
- Jewish doctrine, 73:61
- PENTECOST
- Oriental theology, 48:58
- universal character of, 14:40-48
- visible coming of the Spirit, 19:75

PENTECOSTAL MOVEMENT

- Europe, 139:106-108
- expansion, 139:106
- Four Square Gospel, 139:104
- Germany, 139:108-111
- origin, 139:102ff
- unions of assemblies, 139:111-112
- verdict on, 139:112-114

PEPIN the SHORT (d. 768)

- Roman rite, 111:19

PERCEPTION

- men and animals, 131:68-69, 74

PERFECTION

- to be completed, 11:113
- freedom, 25:90n
- holiness and, 48:146
- justification, 25:147
- monastic standard, 87:49
- Provida Mater Ecclesia* (Pius XII), 87:94

- secular institutes, 87:86

PERFECTIONIST GROUPS

- Pentecostal movement and, 139:104-105

PERIODIC CONTINENCE (see

RHYTHM (SEX))

PERSECUTION

- Communist China, 100:132-137
- early church
 - charities during, 105:56
 - edict of Galerius, 89:16
 - Gospels (texts) and, 67:44
 - trials and successes, 105:59
- England, 89:58-59
- Elizabethan, 89:59-61
- justification, 89:117
- mitigation, 89:66-67
- Latin American countries, 89:121
- modern period
 - Church of Silence, 100:130

PERSON; PERSONALITY

- actiones sunt suppositum*, 24:98
- brain and, 130:51
- definitions, 24:80-83; 34:11
- dual personality, 43:101
- ego, the, 93:20
- foundations, 93:16-27
- genetic factors, 93:27
- growth; in society, 34:108
- id, the, 93:20
- metaphysics, 24:81
- psychoanalytic theories, 93:17-23
- psychobiological theory, 93:26
- Scholastic terminology, 24:84
- similarity and distinction, 34:18
- social theology, 34:117
- society and, 34:15-17
- society; tension, 34:41
- subsistent being, 24:82
- superego, 93:20
- supposit, 24:86
- value, 34:128

PERSONALISM

- Christian life, 56:112

PESSIMISM

- Cross and the world, 130:154
- original sin, 34:125

PETER, Abbot of Celle (d. 1183)

- devotion to Christ, 40:37
- letters, 40:35
- Scripture, 40:36
- spirituality, 40:34-42

PETER, SAINT, APOSTLE

art

- 4th century, 121:96
- miraculous water, 121:95
- authority; awareness of the Spirit, 14:44
- authority conferred upon, 138:109
- Constantine and, 121:47
- distinguished from other apostles, 138:106
- early Church, position in, 138:77
- faith and the Church, 48:109
- food, unclean, 14:45
- foundation of the Church, 138:107
- humility (Mark), 67:67
- Jerusalem, Council of, 98:21ff
- Mark and, 67:63
- miraculous draught, 14:34-35
- primacy, 83:15
- successors of, 83:15
- voice of the Church, 48:108

PETER, 1st EPISTLE OF

references

- 1 Pt 2.24---25:94

PETER CANISIUS, SAINT, 1521-1597

- communion of saints, 26:30
- counter-reformation, 78:137
- Mariology, 45:67

PETER Comestor (d. 1179)

- Historia Scholastica*, 69:112

PETER DAMIAN, SAINT, 1007-1072

- eremitical life, 40:33

PETER NOLASCO, SAINT (d. 1258)

- founder, 105:123

PETER the Prodigal

- (see PETER Comestor (d. 1179))

PETRUCCI, OTTAVIANO DEI, 1466-1539

- printer of music, 125:89

PEYRIGUERE, ALBERT, 1883-1959

- missionary, 102:147-151

PHARISEES

- Jewish history, 73:32-33
- sect, 69:14

PHILADELPHIA ASSOCIATION

- sect, 139:68

PHILANTHROPY

- ancient times, 105:9ff
- Christian love and, 105:25
- pagan, 105:11

PHILEMON, EPISTLE TO

references

- Phlm 2.6-7---24:120

- PHILIP NERI, SAINT, 1515-1595
 life of, 78:135
 Palestrina and, 125:111
 role, 98:120
- PHILIPPIANS, EPISTLE TO THE
 references
 Phil 3---48:155
 Phil 3.20-21---19:56
- PHILLIPS, PETER (d. 1633)
 church music, 125:124
- PHILO JUDAEUS (Philo of Alexandria)
 Christ, reference to, 67:17
- PHILOSOPHY
 ancient
 pre-Socratic, 142:45
 Christian
 Bible as source, 11:23-36
 bibliography, 11:125-126
 cooperation, 11:20
 early Christian writers, 11:37-73
 existence of, 11:12, 13
 renaissance, 20th century, 11:123
 truth and, 11:14-15
 East and West, 135:99
 Fathers of the Church, 11:120
 medieval
 Gospels and, 69:106-116
 modern
 ancient religions and, 11:13
 national, 11:14
 non-Christian, 11:15
 sphere of, 11:7
 systems, 11:14
 universal phenomenon, 11:9
 verbalism, 130:125
 Vonier on, 24:87
- PHILOSOPHY AND SCIENCE
 constant change, 35:71
 occupation by sciences, 35:70
- PHILOSOPHY OF NATURE
 hypostasis, 24:53
- PHILOTHEOS, of Sinai
 monasticism, 135:70-71
- PHOBIAS
 neurotic disorders, 93:45
- PHOTIUS, Patriarch of Constantinople
 patron of disunity, 138:10
- PHYSICS
 cybernetics and, 131:14-15
 mechanics and, 14:136
 metaphysics and, 35:80
 middle ages, 14:114
 modern research, 14:115
 social physics, 34:73
- PICCOLOMINI (Bp)
Pontificale, 109:72
- PICTURES
 honor paid to, 121:146
 theology and the incarnation, 121:149
 theology of images, 121:148
 Thomistic teaching, 121:151
 veneration; 5th-6th century, 121:147
- PIETAS
 Roman religion, 142:119
- PIETY
 Eastern, 135:78-86
- PILGRIMAGES
 Rome; indulgences, 89:51
- PINEL, PHILIPPE, 1745-1826
 psychiatry, 93:13
- PIO DA PIETRELICINA, O. F. M. Cap.,
 1887-
 stigmata; description, 57:40-42
 stigmatization, 57:43, 49, 54, 55, 146
- PIOLANTI, A.
 communion of saints, 26:106
- PISA, COUNCIL OF, 1511
 bogus council, 78:39
- PITTS, W.
 model nervous system, 131:107ff
- PIUS II, POPE, 1405-1464 (elected 1458)
 crusades, 78:19
 death, 78:21
 election, 78:18
Excecrabilis (Bull), 78:19
 memoirs, 78:19
 reform of the Curia, 78:20
- PIUS III, POPE, 1439-1503 (elected 1503)
 pontificate, 78:38
- PIUS IV, POPE, 1499-1565 (elected 1559)
 church music, 125:97
 Trent, Council of, 78:124, 129
- PIUS V, SAINT, POPE, 1504-1572
 (elected 1565)
 Breviary reform, 109:47
 excommunication of Elizabeth, 89:62
 Missal, 109:24-25
 pontificate, 78:130
 role, 98:121
 the rosary, 45:69
- PIUS VI, POPE, 1717-1799 (elected 1775)
 election, 89:85
 Joseph II and, 89:84-85
- PIUS VII, POPE, 1740-1823 (elected 1800)
 concordat with Napoleon, 89:93
- PIUS IX, POPE, 1792-1878 (elected 1846)
 the Immaculate Conception, 45:78-79
 salvation and the Church, 26:97
 Syllabus of Errors, 89:116
- PIUS X, SAINT, POPE, 1835-1914
 (elected 1903)
 catechism, 26:53
Divino afflatu, 109:86, 87
 liturgical reform, 109:86-90
 Mariology, 45:89
 Palestrina, 125:107
 reunion movement, 138:60
- PIUS XI, POPE, 1857-1939 (elected 1922)
 church and state in Spain, 89:106
 international organization, 106:49
 Italian-Nazi relations, 89:110
 Marian cultus, 45:89

PIUS XI, POPE—continued
 missions, 100:17-18; 102:97
 Rerum Ecclesiae, 100:18-21, 24
 Mit Brennender Sorge, 89:110
 on nationalism, 106:67
 peace, 95:79
 politics and charity, 56:116
 on racism, 106:32
 reunion movement, 138:61
 PIUS XII, POPE, 1876-1958
 (elected 1939)
 Ad Sinarum gentem, 100:136
 the Assumption; definition, 45:90-92
 on birth control, 132:40
 bishops' teaching office, 83:26
 on capitalism, 102:85n
 chant, 125:43
 Chinese schism, 100:135
 Christ's knowledge, 24:167
 the church, 48:71
 Church; foundation, 48:53
 Church membership, 48:131
 communion of saints, 26:54-56
 communist foreign relations, 106:71-72
 community of mankind, 106:31
 on depth psychology, 93:130
 on disarmament, 106:100-101
 earthly goods, 132:133
 earthly goods, right to, 132:119
 on economic development, 106:114-115
 faith and freedom, 105:133
 fear, modern, 102:35
 hunger and poverty, 132:23
 intellectuals, 130:126n
 international common good, 106:70
 international ethics, 106:63
 international life; Catholic role,
 95:55-59
 on international organization,
 95:46-59; 106:47
 international relations, 106:70
 Italian-Nazi relations, 89:110
 the laity, 102:133
 liturgical reform, 109:90-108
 Marian cultus, 45:89-90
 Marian year, 45:92
 Mary's queenship, 45:93-94
 mission of the Church, 102:16
 missions, 100:57, 77; 102:95, 98
 Evangelii praecones, 100:21-25
 nationalism, 100:128
 Mohammedanism and the missions,
 100:129
 morality of expedience, 106:17
 mystical body, 26:129
 mystical body and the Church, 26:93
 nationalism, 100:126
 on nationalism and patriotism, 95:115
 on natural law, 95:50
 peace movements, 95:94
 Pentecost, 48:58

 perfection, profession of, 87:31
 the political order, 95:52
 politics and the Christian, 56:114
 on population, 132:121
 priests, 102:141
 Primo feliciter, 87:85-87
 commentary, 87:88-92
 Provida Mater Ecclesia
 analysis, 87:78-84
 definition, 87:7
 effects in law, 87:84
 prelude to, 87:73-78
 publication, 87:77
 on psychotherapy, 93:92
 on redemption, 25:69
 reunion movement, 138:61-67
 rhythm, use of, 93:76
 on science, 130:8, 146
 science and religion, 14:12-13
 secular institutes; documents, 87:77
 secular institutes for clergy, 87:69
 on sin and biology, 130:131
 social problems, 100:72
 on social unanimity, 106:61-62
 technology and civilization, 102:11
 on treaties, 106:67-68
 union with God, 26:135
 United Nations, 106:48-49
 unity and uniformity, 106:34
 unity of mankind, 106:29
 unity of the Church, 26:133
 on war, 106:90, 91
 war and morality, 106:84
 war as crime, 95:92
 war of defense, 95:93
 war, total, 95:95
 on wealth, 106:39n
 wealth, distribution, 132:120
 PLAGUE
 charitable assistance, 105:57
 PLANTS
 response to stimulus, 131:67
 PLATINA (Bartolomeo Sacchi),
 1421-1481
 humanist, 78:21
 PLATO: PLATONISM
 anthropology, 11:74-79
 Church's debt to, 14:61
 democracy, 91:105
 Gospels; medieval period, 69:111
 Greek religion, 142:67-70
 humanists, 69:127
 matter, 11:46
 mystery religions, 11:10
 PLENARY COUNCILS
 episcopal meetings, 83:31-32
 PLOTINUS
 anti-Christian, 91:97
 on creation, 19:101
 fall of man, 11:82
 neo-platonism, 142:148
 words about God, 35:115

PLURALISM

cultural, 106:33

POE, EDGAR ALLAN, 1809-1849

poet's vision, 35:65

POETRY

Aristotle on, 35:64

metaphysics and, 35:62-66

POLITICAL ACTION

mission countries, 100:73

nobility, 34:121

POLITICAL ETHICS

decisions, 106:15

totalitarianism, 89:117

POLITICAL PARTIES

Catholic, 89:76-77

POLITICAL SCIENCE

anthropocentrism, 91:92

international organization, 106:50-51

nation-states, 106:10

realism, 34:76

POLITICS, PRACTICAL

atheism and paganism, 91:80-81

Christian responsibility, 56:114

Latin Europe, 89:120

referendum, 131:20

POLITICS and RELIGION

absolutism, 91:107

charity, 56:116-118

international organization and the

laity, 106:124-125

systematic dualism, 91:104

POLJAK, ABRAM

sectarian, 139:72

POLYCARP, SAINT (Bp of Smyrna),

69-155

Martyrology, 109:55

POLYGAMY

Mormons, 139:47

POLYGENISM

original sin and, 130:93

POLYPHONIC CHURCH MUSIC

chant themes, 125:62

definition, 125:152

gymel, 125:61

history

development to 14th century,
125:59-71

melismatic organum, 125:62

organum; types, 125:60

origins, 125:13

Winchester Troper, 125:60-61

POLYTHEISM

atheism, 91:142

distortion, 19:57

origin, 91:140

dualism, 11:57-58

PONTIFICAL BIBLICAL COMMISSION

decrees, 60:12n

PONTIFICALE

Clement VIII, 109:74

Mainz (10th century), 109:69

Piccolomini, 109:72

revision, 109:102-104

sources, 109:68

PONTIFICALE ROMANUM

Benedict XIV, 109:76

confirmation rite, 109:76-79

dedication of churches (rite), 109:79-81

edition of 1645, 109:75

editions, 109:9

made obligatory for all, 109:75

POOR, the

attitude toward, 132:116

Bernard of Clairvaux, 98:61

Egypt, ancient, 105:14-15

relief; ancient times, 105:12

treasure of the Church (Lawrence),
105:55-56

POPES

authority, 138:77

bishops and, 83:24ff

civilization, Christian, 95:69

election

Austrian emperors, 89:90

history; restricted to cardinals, 89:33

rulers' right of veto, 89:85

simony, 78:30

ex cathedra teaching, 48:114

history

Roman emperors and, 89:26

history, middle ages

German emperors and, 89:38

Renaissance papacy, 89:50, 51

history, 10th century

characteristics, 89:32

history, 12th century

canon lawyers, 89:43

leadership, 89:39

history, 1309-1378

church and state, 89:47

history, 15th-17th centuries, 78:9-142

history, 19th century

social change, 89:95

history of doctrines

Bernard of Clairvaux, 98:59

Holy Spirit assisting, 48:114

infallibility

authority in the church, 48:103-110

Gladstone on, 89:97-98

indefectibility of the Church,
138:112

state and church, 89:97

missionary office, 100:41

missions and, 100:57

powers and privileges, 138:108

primacy

Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:102, 132

Eastern schism, 138:14

Malines conversations, 138:75

primitive church, 138:108

reunion work, 138:102

sign of Christ, 48:112

- POPES—continued
 role; Vatican Council, 48:104
 temporal power
 necessity, 19th century, 89:95
 state and church after 1870, 89:99
 Vicar of Christ, 48:112
 words as heaven, 95:70
- POPULATION
 statistics; tables, 132:34-35
 world statistics, 100:7
- POPULATION, INCREASE OF
 advantages, 132:35
 demographic calculations, 132:31
 demographic investment, 132:36
 food problem (see FOOD SUPPLY)
 major problem, 100:8; 102:46
 medicine's role, 132:154
 over-population question, 132:32-33
 Pius XII on, 132:121
 rate, annual, 132:30, 31
 world poverty, 132:30-52
- PORCARI, STEFANO (d. 1453)
 Nicholas V and, 78:15
- POSEIDON
 brother of Zeus, 142:25
- POSITIVISM
 error of, 35:80
 experience and, 35:54
 knowledge, 35:79
 materialism, 35:45
 science and philosophy, 11:8
 science and religion, 130:24
- POSITIVISM (LAW)
 expedience, 106:19
 social ethics and natural law,
 34:75-76
- POVERTY
 ancient times, 105:12
 communism, 132:101-115
 effects, 132:12-25
 Francis of Assisi, 98:66, 70
 statistics, 132:10
 value, 105:15
 voluntary, 132:18
 world poverty and the Christian,
 132:9-158
- POWER, LEONEL (d. 1445)
 church music, 125:73
 cyclic Mass, 125:75
- PRAYER
 assimilation to God's own life,
 56:87-93
 communion with the Church, 26:124-125
 community of the Church, 26:137
 Eastern monachism, 135:68
 efficacy (*Satin Slipper*), 98:7-9
 essence of, 56:88-90
 Jewish faith, 73:58
 Jewish thought, 73:56
 lack of time, 56:93
 life of friendship with Christ, 26:139
 as medicine, 130:151
 missionary church, 102:150
 of petition, 56:89
 preparatory, 98:91
 prerequisites, 56:87-88
 unceasing, 56:90-93
 understanding the world, 19:21
 works of mercy and, 105:75
- PRAYER OF JESUS
 Eastern piety, 135:79
- PRAYERS
 Greek religion, ancient, 142:39
 Jewish prayer of 18 blessings,
 73:58-59
- PRAYERS FOR THE DEAD
 early Church, 26:144
 satisfaction, 26:145
- PREACHING
 bishop as teacher, 83:58
 Eastern Orthodoxy; revival,
 135:127-128
 missions, 100:51
- PREDESTINATION
 Arminius, 78:102
 Ignatius Loyola, 98:98
 Luther, 78:63
- PREFECTURE APOSTOLIC
 mission development, 100:43
- PREGNANCY
 mental illness and, 93:38-39
- PREMONSTRATENSIAN RITE
 liturgical year, 111:84
 Mass, 111:83-84
 origins and history, 111:81-83
- PREMONSTRATIENSIS
 Third Order, 87:36
- PRESBYTERS
 apostolic age, 83:18-19
- PRESENCE OF GOD
 creation, the, 19:95
 creative presence, 19:93
 practice of, 14:126
- PRESS
 missions, 100:49
- PRESTIGE, G. L.
God in Patristic Thought, 11:39
- PRETERNATURAL
 definition, 57:134
- PRIDE
 philosophy and, 35:64
- PRIESTHOOD
 ancient Rome, 142:123
 Mormonism, 139:51
- PRIESTS
 activities, 102:139
 bishops and (see under BISHOPS)
 challenge of the time, 102:138-143
 complete men, 102:141
 contacts with laity, 102:142
 individualism, 102:110
 sacrificial function, 83:63

PRIEST-WORKER MOVEMENT

home missions, 102:102-122
missionaries, 91:128

PRIME

history, 109:34

PRINTING

history

Paul II, Pope, 78:22
music; history, 125:89

PRISCILLIAN (d. 385)

executed, 89:24

PRISCILLIANISM

Leo the Great, 11:104-105

PRISONERS

ransom of, 105:59

PROCLUS, 412-485

on Euclid's *Elements*, 14:51

PROCLUS, SAINT (Patriarch of Constantinople, d. 446)

Christology, 24:52

psalmody, 125:27

Theotokos, 45:26

PROGRESS

Christian duty, 14:137

civilization and, 95:17, 21

science and humanism, 130:141

social and human, 34:114-115

technological civilization, 102:11

PROMETHEUS

Greek religion, 142:62

Marxism, 91:46

type of modern man, 91:116-117

PROPHECY

forecast of God's will (O. T.), 48:18

PROPHETS

atheism and, 91:133

intolerance, 91:132

PROPTIATION (see ATONEMENT)

PROSPER, 6th century

Manichaeism, 11:106

PROSTITUTION

missions and, 100:67

PROTAGORAS

Greek religion, 142:65

PROTESTANT CHURCHES

(see also names of particular groups
e.g., ADVENTISTS, etc.)

Apostles' Creed, 26:41

France, 138:21

Ireland, 89:70-71

missions, 100:61

principal groups, 78:73; 138:22

sects (see SECTS)

Spain, 89:108

PROTESTANTISM

break-up (see also SECTS)

Christian reunion, 138:19-23

Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:112

emancipation of unity, 102:31

word, 78:73

PROTEVANGELIUM OF JAMES

Mary in, 45:29

PROUDHON, PIERRE JOSEPH,

1809-1865

atheism, 91:53

PROVERBS, BOOK OF

equality of men, 19:46

references

Prv 8.22-23---19:111

PROVIDENCE, DIVINE

coincidences, use of, 130:151

creation and, 19:34

PRUDENCE

social ethics, 34:99

PRUSSIA

state and church, 89:100

PSALMODY

Ambrose on, 125:28-29

early church (Eusebius), 125:21

effects, 125:27

"expression," 125:39

Gelineau psalms, 125:51-54

success, 125:53

PSALMS, BOOK OF

cosmic hymns, 19:42

New Latin version; Pius XII,

109:91-92

references

Ps 44---45:10

Ps 44.3---24:126

Ps 52.1---91:18

Ps 103---19:42; 105:28-29

Ps 138---19:34

Ps 138.1-16---19:94

summary of the O. T., 14:60

PSALTER

Gallican, 109:91, 92

PSYCHIATRISTS

religious outlook, 93:128

PSYCHIATRY

bibliography, 93:137-138

Christianity and, 93:129-135

drugs, 93:15

history

survey, ancient to modern, 93:9-15

priests' role in, 93:124-128

progress in, 93:7

PSYCHOANALYSIS

analyst's role, 93:88

animism, 43:117

anti-religious, 91:49

Christianity and, 93:129

cost, 93:90

demonopathic possession, 43:115-118

neutrality, 93:89

phases, 93:87

pseudo-biological ethics, 130:131

sexuality and aggression, 93:131

PSYCHOLOGY

awareness of experiences, 131:63

Cartesian, 43:72

- PSYCHOLOGY—continued
 experimental, 35:70
 functions (Jung), 93:23
 Soviet, 130:53-55
 PSYCHOLOGY, CLINICAL
 defense mechanisms, 93:21
 PSYCHOSES
 responsibility, 93:119
 PSYCHOTHERAPY
 chemotherapy, 93:94
 Christianity and, 93:132
 confession and, 93:92-93
 de-conditioning, 93:96
 electro-convulsive therapy, 93:93
 group method, 93:90-91
 hypnosis, 93:97-98
 insulin therapy, 93:94
 leucotomy, 93:95
 method, 93:86
 physical methods, 93:93-99
 PUBLIC, the
 social concept, 34:33
 PUBLIC HEALTH
 history; lepers, 105:117
 PUBLIC OPINION
 changing, task of, 95:20
 leadership, 95:19
 PUBLIC WELFARE
 history
 early church, 105:136
 state and church, 105:137
 PUERTO RICO
 birth control, 132:45
 PULCHERIA, Empress, 399 ca. -453
 Council of Ephesus, 24:57
 PUNISHMENT
 love and satisfaction, 25:76-77
 PURGATORY
 Augustine on, 26:144
 PURGATORY, SOULS IN
 prayers for, 26:143-146
 value of suffrages, 26:145
 PURIFICATION
 asceticism, 56:98
 Christ as God, 25:56
 Son of God, 25:56-57
 PURIFICATION, FEAST OF THE
 history, 45:34
 PUSEY, E. B.
 Mariology, 45:84-85
 PUTIGNY, THERESE, 1803-1885
 stigmatic, 57:56
 PYTHAGOREAN SCHOOL;
 PYTHAGOREANISM
 Orphism and, 142:50
 Roman religion, 142:136
 Stoicism and, 142:147
 QUANTUM THEORY
 revolutionary, 14:111
 QUEM QUARITIS (liturgical drama)
 history, 125:46
 QUENTIN, HENRI, O. S. B.
 Martyrology, 109:61, 66
 QUINONES, FRANCISCO DE,
 Cardinal (d. 1540)
 Breviary, 109:46, 47
 QUINZANI, STEPHANA, Blessed,
 1457-1530
 stigmatic, 57:50
 QUIRINUS
 god, 142:102, 111-112
 QUMRAN COMMUNITY
 calendar, 67:23
 community founded by Christ and,
 67:25
 QUMRAN SCROLLS
 Christ's historicity, 67:22-32
 Messianism, 67:31
 RABBIS
 function, 73:33n
 RACISM
 Africa, 100:70
 morally inadmissible, 106:31-32
 nationalism, false, 106:65
 nationalism; missions, 100:69
 white race, 95:71
 RADEGUND, SAINT (d. 587)
 charities, 105:80, 81
 RAG PICKERS
 Japan, 100:119
 social action in Japan, 100:75
 RAGAZZONI, Bishop
 Council of Trent, 78:128
 RAHNER, KARL, S. J., 1904-
 missionary church, 102:155
 RANSOM OF CAPTIVES
 church work, 105:118-123
 RATIONALISM
 the absolute, 35:57
 contemporary, 130:29-30
 dilemma concerning Christ, 24:74
 mechanistic, 130:29-41
 Socinian roots, 24:67
 RAVENNA
 churches, 121:129
 REALISM
 metaphysics, 35:103-109
 political, 34:76-77
 REALITY
 awareness, 19:79
 science and religion, 130:72
 science and religion; approaches,
 130:148
 unified concept of the whole, 130:94
 world of dreams, 91:51
 REASON
 experience of, 35:47
 freedom and, 35:91-94
 human faculty, 35:89
 Kantian, 35:56
 need for explanation, 35:90
 object of, 35:23

superiority of the heart, 130:144

REBELLION

justification, 89:118

RECAPITULATION

Paul's teaching, 69:88

RECOLLECTION

prayer, 56:91

REDEMPTION

angels and (Augustine), 26:86

biblical teaching

deeper study demanded, 25:132-133

exegesis of difficult passages,
25:110-120

Gospels, 69:60-61

blood as a price, 25:127-134

complete, 73:19

creation and, 19:9-10, 121-122

history of doctrines

distorting mirrors, 25:13-37

Ephesus, Council of, 25:67

Richard, 25:33

Rivière, 25:33

Trent, Council of, 25:67

Vatican Council, 25:68-69

Incarnation and, 34:124

injustice atoned for, 25:93-94

innocence of Christ, 25:71

Jews and, 73:18

justice, 25:14

love and understanding, 25:11

man and the world, 19:55-56

mercy of God, 25:100

mystical body, 25:60; 48:86-87

objective/subjective, 25:59

penal substitution (theory),

25:16-20, 74

Avrillon, 25:19

Bossuet, 25:17-18

Chardon, 25:17

Luther, 25:16

Massillon, 25:18

Maucourant, 25:20

Monsabré, 25:19

Parra, 25:20

perfect satisfaction, 25:55

purpose of the Incarnation, 24:104

ransom (*lutron*), 25:130-131

retributive justice, 25:70-74

Roman Catechism, 25:67

social consequences, 34:128-130

Son of God, 25:55

Thomas Aquinas on, 25:9

torments of hell (theory), 25:26-33

Bourdaloue, 25:27

Calvin, 25:26-27

Fouard, 25:29

Gratry, 25:29

Grou, 25:28

Le Camus, 25:30

Parra, 25:31

Perroy, 25:31-33

universal scope, 14:47

vicarious satisfaction, 25:66-91

magisterium on, 25:66-70

Pius XII, 25:69

unjust to punish innocent man,
25:70-71

victory over sin and devil, 25:58-59

wrath of the Father (theory), 25:21-26

Bossuet, 25:22-23

Faber, 25:24

Gay, 25:24-25

Josefa Menendez, 25:25-26

Longhaye, 25:26

Massoulie, 25:23

Nouet, 25:21

Wiseman, 25:23-24

REFLEXES

feedback, 131:13

REFORM IN THE CHURCH

history

Lateran Council, 5th, 78:40

Nicholas V, 78:13

Paul II, 78:22

religious orders, 78:108

sack of Rome (1527), 78:109

internal reforms, 48:150

REFORM JUDAISM

liberalism, 73:44

REFORMATION

bibliography, 78:143

causes, 78:58-61; 98:117; 138:19

doctrinal deviations, 78:58

indulgence question, 78:65

intellectual, 78:60

church music, 125:102

economic view, 78:60

England

Henry to Elizabeth, 78:84-91

English schism, 78:84-86

faith, failure of, 78:58

France, 78:76-77

German princes' interests, 138:20

Germany, 78:92-94

Maritain on, 91:91n

Meaux group, 78:76

Oratory of Divine Love, 78:108

personalities, 78:61

political aspects, 78:60

"Protestant," 78:106

spontaneous reform, 78:106-116

spread of, 78:73-74

stages, 78:106-107

Zwingli vs Luther, 78:72

REFRIGERIA

funeral feasts, 121:20

REGINA CAELI

Marian antiphon, 45:56

RELATIVISM

social ethics, 34:98

subjectivity and objectivity, 35:43

RELATIVITY

Newtonian dynamics, 14:110

RELICS

in altars

edict of 787, 121:49

practice; 5th century, 121:83

cult, 121:72

first removal of, 121:73

veneration of, 26:148

RELIEF WORK

ancient times, 105:13

deacons in the early church, 105:34

voluntary agencies, 132:150

RELIGION

bond; covenant, 19:33

feelings and atheism, 91:50

Marxist dialectic, 130:43-44

modern need, 102:78

opium of the people (Marx), 91:67

origin (Freud), 93:131

science, philosophy and, 130:71

sociological theories of, 91:140

universality, 35:24

virtue

faith, 56:47

RELIGIONS

individualism, 34:79

metaphysical content, 11:9, 12

Near East, 142:18

non-Christian revival, 102:49

separatist movements, 139:7

substitutes for, 35:25

RELIGIOUS ATTITUDES

convictions about God and prayer,

56:87-88

sense of God, 56:31

RELIGIOUS CONDITIONS

contemporary consciousness,

102:30-31

dechristianization, 102:68

graven images and the true God,

56:30-50

mission today, 102:15

sociological uprooting, 56:72

spiritual effort, 56:71

spiritual worlds, 102:152

technological mentality, 56:70

RELIGIOUS EDUCATION

responsibility to the baptized, 56:62

RELIGIOUS LIFE

early forms, 87:21-24

holiness in the Church, 48:149

RELIGIOUS LIFE FOR WOMEN

development, 87:56

RELIGIOUS ORDERS

bishops and, 83:73-75

common life

(see also under SECULAR

INSTITUTES)

exemption, 83:73

France, history

French Revolution, 87:58

history

counter-reformation, 87:50-51

Marian congregations, 45:69

reform of ancient Orders, 78:111

military

secular institutes and, 87:37

missions

contemplative Orders, 100:38

"order," the word, 87:22

RELIGIOUS ORDERS OF WOMEN

Conditae a Christo, 87:65

history

Germanic lands, 13th century, 40:74

secular institutes, 87:53

RELIGIOUS PRACTICE

conventions, 102:33

statistical Christians, 95:63

RELIGIOUS THOUGHT

early Church

creation, 19:56-63

need for the holy, 56:47

REMORSE

Christian life, 19:117-118

RENAISSANCE

arts, 78:55-56

church music, 125:88

Italy, 78:45-47

saints, 78:52-54

spirit of the time, 78:51

virtù, 78:52

word, 78:45

RENAN, ERNEST, 1823-1892

on Christ and sin, 24:132-133

on Christ's sanctity, 24:128-129

Gospels, 69:72-73

RENUNCIATION

Christian life, 56:94-99

evangelical counsels, 69:53

song of possession, 19:123

REPENTANCE

Christian conversion, 56:56-57

Gospel morality, 69:35

new creation, 19:118

REPRESSION (PSYCHOLOGY)

Freudian, 93:21

REPRODUCTION

purpose, 132:39-40

RESEARCH

profession, 14:123

scientific-religious harmony, 14:122-127

RESENTMENT

moralism, 34:97

RESPONSIBILITY

Christian life, 56:108-118

moral evaluation of actions, 93:116

neuroses and, 93:114-123

psychiatric disturbances, 93:118

psychoses, 93:119

rational knowledge and, 93:116

sexual problems, 93:121-123

- use of reason, 93:115-116
- RESTITUTION
 - satisfaction and, 25:78-79
- RESURRECTION OF THE BODY
 - Christ's resurrection and, 25:62
- REUNION (island)
 - Catholic Church, 100:103
- REUNION MOVEMENT
 - beginning (1910), 138:29
 - Catholic efforts, 138:58-62
 - Church of England, 138:85
 - Archbishop Fisher and Pope John, 138:124
 - corporate reunion, 138:89
 - corporate reunions, 138:87-88
 - dialogue continues, 138:54-55
 - early efforts, 138:28
 - Eastern Churches
 - duration of the schism as factor, 138:82-84
 - Orthodoxy, 135:129-134
 - overtures that failed, 135:92-94
 - Pius XII, 138:66-67
 - reasons favoring reunion, 138:88
 - reasons for hope, 138:55-58
 - Rhodes conference, 138:125-126
 - uniates as bridge, 135:141
 - Germany, 138:52
 - Gore's report, 138:78-79
 - Pius XII, 138:61-67
 - prayer and action, 138:97-103
 - Protestant churches
 - difficulties, 138:84-86
- REVELATION
 - message of Christ, 67:33
 - sources (Trent), 78:120
 - Vatican Council, 1st, 19:64
- REVELATIONS, PRIVATE
 - apparitions and visions, 45:83n
- REVOLUTION(S)
 - anthropocentrism, 91:89
- RHYTHM (SEX)
 - responsible parenthood, 132:39-44
 - safe method, 132:42
 - use (Pius XII), 93:76
- RIARIO, PIETRO, Cardinal, 1445-1474
 - libertine, 78:24
- RICH, the
 - Bernard of Clairvaux, 98:62
- RICHELIEU, ARMAND JEAN DU
 - PLESSIS DE, 1585-1642
 - church and state, 89:65
 - Huguenots and, 89:82
- RICHEOME, LOUIS
 - humanism, 69:127
- RITES AND CEREMONIES
 - comparative liturgy, 111:13-14
 - history
 - imperial protocol, 121:99
 - Romano-Frankish liturgy, 111:20
 - Minoan, 142:17
 - rubrics simplified (1955), 109:93ff
 - unity, not uniformity, 111:23
- RITES AND USES
 - Gallican liturgies, 111:26
 - liturgical families, 111:25-26
 - rite follows patriarchate, 111:11
 - use: definition, 111:14
 - variants of the Roman rite, 111:12
- RITUAL (*Rituale Romanum*)
 - bilingual Rituals, 109:105n
 - contents, 109:81
 - divisions, 109:82
 - editions, 109:9-10
 - local Rituals and, 109:81
 - local variations, 109:83, 104
 - origin, 109:82
 - reform, 109:104-108
 - revisions and additions, 109:84
 - vernacular, 109:105-106
- ROBBER SYNOD
 - (see EPHESUS, COUNCIL OF, 449)
- ROBERT BELLARMINE, SAINT, 1542-1621
 - church and state, 89:79
 - communion of saints, 26:30-31
 - Mariology, 45:68
 - role, 98:120
- ROBERVAL, GILLES PERSONNE DE, 1602-1675
 - mechanics, 14:66
- ROBIN, MARTHE
 - caution of the Church, 57:146-147
- ROLLE, RICHARD, of Hampole, 1290?-1349
 - criticism of others, 40:89
 - spirituality, 40:88-92
- ROMAN EMPERORS
 - bishops and, 89:25
 - Christian art, 121:98
 - cults, authority over, 89:17
 - paganism, 89:21-22
 - pope and emperor, 89:26
 - state and church; 5th century, 89:27
- ROMAN LAW
 - church and state, 89:34
 - middle ages heir to, 89:42
- ROMAN RITE
 - bibliography, 111:108-109
 - history
 - Didascalia, 111:16
 - France, 111:96
 - Greek changed to Latin, 111:25
 - Hippolytus, 111:16
 - Justin, 111:16
 - local liturgies and, 111:22-24
 - origins to Trent, 111:15-21
 - Pliny the Younger, 111:15
 - spread; predominance, 111:19
 - 13th-16th centuries, 111:20-21
 - modern development, 111:24

ROMANET, EMILE

social renewal, 34:106

ROMANS, EPISTLE TO

references

- Rom 3.25-26---25:113
- Rom 6.3-5---26:72; 56:96
- Rom 7.6---56:79
- Rom 7.19---40:16
- Rom 8.2-4---25:94
- Rom 8.3---25:114
- Rom 8.18-22---19:55
- Rom 8.28-31---56:139
- Rom 8.32---25:117
- Rom 13.4---105:102
- Rom 13.10---105:23

ROMANTICISM

Hegel, 91:46

ROME

Church and empire, 89:12-27

Greeks as intellectual masters,
142:134-135

history

sack of Rome (1527), 78:109-111

Jewry and Christianity, 89:14

life in ancient times, 142:105

religion

- anthropomorphism, 142:132
- attacks on, 142:136
- bibliography, 142:154-155
- changes, 6th-1st century, 142:128-140
- Christianity and paganism,
142:150-153
- domestic, 142:99-100
- early Christian centuries, 142:141-153
- early Italian environment, 142:87-89
- Etruscan influence, 142:98, 129
- Fetiales*, 142:124
- formation, 142:87
- gods and festivals, 142:107-118
- Greek influence, 142:89
- Greek philosophy, 142:138
- indifference and disrespect, 142:137
- Indo-European elements, 142:99-104
- Mithraism, 142:145
- numina, 142:104-106
- persecution, 142:136
- Phoenician influence, 142:89
- pietas*, 142:119
- prayer and sacrifice, 142:120-121
- priesthood, 142:102
- process of adoption, 142:128
- process of assimilation, 142:133
- quindecimviri sacris faciundis*,
142:125
- rex sacrorum*, 142:123
- ritual and priesthood, 142:118-126
- sodalities, 142:125
- the state and, 142:126-127
- social structure, 105:73
- strategic center, 89:15

ROME (city)

- Augustine on, 98:39-41
- basilicas (see BASILICA)
- papal city, 89:51
- St Peter's Basilica
dedication, 121:48
- excavations, 121:44
- furnishings, 121:48-49

ROME (DIOCESE)

- history
Greek Catholics and, 89:19
- ROMUALD, SAINT, 950-1027
- eremitical life, 40:33

ROSARY

- feast of the, 45:70
- origin, 45:57
- popular devotion, 15th century, 45:69
- ROSE OF LIMA, SAINT, 1586-1617
- canonization, 78:141

ROSTAND, JEAN, 1894-

science and religion, 130:69, 71

ROUSSEAU, JEAN JACQUES, 1712-1778

- society as corrupting, 34:17
- totalitarianism, 91:108-109

RUANDA

Catholic Church, 100:100

RUBBRA

- church music, 125:144
- RUFFO, VINCENZO, 16th century
- church music, 125:98-101

RUPE, ALANUS DE, 1428 ca. -1475

- rosary confraternities, 45:69
- RUPERT, O.S.B. (Abbot of Deutz)
1070 ca. -1129

on the Cantic, 45:46

RURAL DEANS

bishops and, 83:88-89

RUSSELL, CHARLES TAZE, 1852-1916

- divorce, 139:86
- life of, 139:76ff
- millennial age, 139:79
- People's Pulpit*, 139:82
- Scripture studies, 139:81
- second coming of Christ, 139:78

RUSSIA

- economy, 132:83
- foreign relations
India, 95:98
- peace, movement for, 95:90
- war threat, 95:100
- state capitalism, 132:110

RUTHERFORD, JOSEPH FRANKLIN

Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:86

RUYSBROECK, JAN VAN, 1293-1381

- speculative mystic, 40:104, 105
- Spiritual Espousals*, 40:85
- spirituality, 40:75, 85-88

SABBATH

- communal aspect, 73:93
- Essenes, 67:28-29
- Gospel and, 69:42

- holy day, 73:93
 - joy, 73:94
- SACERDOS
 - the word, 83:21
- SACRAMENTARIES
 - apologiae*, 109:22
 - description, 109:13-14
 - manuscript sources, 109:14
 - Pontificale*, 109:68
 - Roman rite, 111:18-19
- SACRAMENTS
 - biblical teaching
 - Gospels, 69:68n
 - communion of saints, 26:123-124
 - communion with the Church, 26:119
 - history of doctrine
 - Trent, Council of, 78:121
 - holiness in the Church, 48:151
 - Holy Spirit imparted through, 135:36
 - non-Catholic churches, 26:103
 - pastoral work, 102:119-120
 - visible rites, 138:112-113
- SACRIFICE
 - blood of atonement (Jewish), 25:139
 - Greek religion, 142:36
 - Greek religion; description of rite, 142:38
 - Jewish, 25:137-139
 - Old Testament, 25:136-137
 - Roman, 142:120
 - social aspect, 34:129
 - theology of, 25:134-136
- SADDUCEES
 - Jewish history, 73:32
 - sect, 69:15
- SADISM
 - psychiatric sense, 93:69-70
- SAINT MEDARD
 - convulsionaries of cemetery of, 43:62-68
- SAINT PETER'S BASILICA
 - (see under ROME (CITY))
- SAINTS
 - apostolic times, 98:102-103
 - appear where needed, 98:10
 - Bernanos on sanctity, 56:143
 - bibliography, 98:127-128
 - bishops, 83:72
 - Carmelite, 111:90
 - Christian holiness, 56:25-28
 - Church of the, 56:134-143
 - communion of (see COMMUNION OF SAINTS)
 - counter-reformation, 78:135-138
 - cultus
 - early Church, 26:150
 - effectiveness, 98:15
 - of genius, 98:18
 - as guides, 98:10-11
 - history
 - Church acts through, 98:102-126
 - intercession of, 26:146-152
 - Scriptural basis, 26:149
 - Thurian, 26:48-49
 - judges of time and society, 98:10
 - kings and queens, 105:130
 - middle ages, 98:112
 - needed today, 98:17
 - non-acceptance of the world, 91:151
 - Renaissance, 78:52-54
 - role in the Church, 98:11-14
 - Spanish, 78:138
 - stigmatics, 57:23
 - women; middle ages, 98:116
 - the word
 - Augustine's usage, 26:108
 - biblical usage, 26:146
 - biblical usage (Paul), 26:107-108
 - early Christian usage, 26:107
- SAKYAMUNI, 563-483 B. C.
 - on sin, 105:18
- SALETERNO
 - medical school, 105:90
- SALIMBENUS, 13th century
 - Breviary, 109:42
- SALISBURY
 - church music, 125:50
- SALVATION
 - Adventist teaching, 139:64
 - ascension of Christ as cause, 25:64
 - Church as instrument of, 48:52
 - community vs individual, 25:148
 - the creation and, 19:30-31, 44, 51
 - Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:85
 - fall of man, 11:29-30
 - Gospel teaching, 69:83
 - a kingdom as means, 69:61
 - Luther on, 78:64
 - promise (Isaiah), 19:45
 - self and neighbor, 87:41
- SALVATION OUTSIDE THE CHURCH
 - Holy Office letter to Cardinal Cushing, 26:97-99
 - necessity of the Church, 26:96
- SALVE REGINA (hymn)
 - chant phrases, 125:40
 - Marian antiphon, 45:56
 - the reformers and, 45:67
- SANCTIFICATION
 - Holy Spirit and deification, 135:35-37
- SANCTORUM
 - the word, 26:21
- SANCTUARY (as place of refuge)
 - right of, 89:40
- SANHEDRIN
 - Pharisees and, 73:34
- SANTEUL, JEAN DE, 1630-1697
 - hymns, 109:50n
- SARCOPHAGI
 - art of the catacombs, 121:27-29
- SARTRE, JEAN PAUL, 1905-
 - absolute, 35:76

SARTRE, JEAN PAUL—continued
 atheism, 91:13, 33-34, 71
 communism and, 91:79
 on consciousness, 35:99
 creation, the, 19:90, 91
 demoniac possession, 43:122
 on freedom, 35:92, 122-123; 91:74-75, 79
 God, notion of, 91:75
 Hegel and, 91:77
 on love, 91:77
 Marxist materialism, 35:98
 master-slave dialectic, 91:77
 metaphysics, 35:15
 moral values, 35:122
 nothingness, 91:73
 originality, 91:71, 76
 philosophy, 91:72-73
 realist-idealist dilemma, 35:106-107
 values, 35:130, 132

SARUM MANUAL

Roman Ritual and, 109:84

SARUM RITE

chant, 125:50
 history and description, 111:100-102
 history; use, 111:13n
 Mass, 111:101

SATISFACTION

Christ's (see ATONEMENT)
 claim of justice, 25:77-78
 conditions, 25:81
 inadequate, 25:98n
 justice and, 25:97
 love, 25:75-76, 148
 love: ratio of punishment, 25:76-77
 making up for others, 26:140
 offenses infinitely exceeded by
 Christ, 25:95
 personal advantage, 25:80
 punishment for sin, 25:75
 restitution and, 25:78-79
 vicarious, 25:80-83

SATURDAY

dedicated to Mary, 45:55

SAVONAROLA, GIROLAMO, 1452-1498

Alexander VI and, 78:35-38
 burning of the vanities, 78:34-35
 Dominican monk, 78:32
 excommunication, 78:37
 executed, 78:37
 Innocent VIII and, 78:27
 politics, 78:34
 preacher; prophet of doom, 78:33
 preaching prohibited, 78:36
 Protestants and, 78:54

SCANDAL

holiness as, 98:15
 types, 69:37, 146

SCANDINAVIA

church history, 78:94

SCAPEGOAT

figure of Christ, 25:140n

SCHEEBEN, MATTHIAS JOSEPH (d. 1888)

Mariology, 45:86-88

SCHISM

China (1958), 100:135
 Eastern and Western Church
 Benedict XIII, 89:49
 break-up of unity, 139:8
 common ground, 135:89
 conciliar theory, 89:50
 crusades and, 135:95
 differences increased, 138:11
 estrangement, 135:89-104
 Roman centralizing policy, 135:103
 Rome and Constantinople, 138:11
 turning point (1054), 135:90-91
 union attempts, 135:94
 statistics, 139:9

SCHIZOPHRENIA

demonopathic possession, 43:116
 heredity and, 93:30
 pseudo-demoniacs, 43:88
 psychoses, 93:28-31
 types, 93:29

SCHMIDT, CARL

ethics, 34:101

SCHOLASTICISM

Luther and, 69:118
 Palamism and, 135:99-100

SCHOOL FINANCE

public funds, 89:126

SCHOOLS (see EDUCATION)

SCHUBERT, FRANZ PETER, 1797-1828

church music, 125:137-138

SCHWARTZ, F. W.

sectarian, 139:26

SCHWEITZER, ALBERT

Gospels, 69:73

SCIENCE

acceptance by Catholics, 131:7
 ancient times, 130:20
 Christianity and Greek science, 14:58
 Greek contempt for technology,
 14:51-61
 anthropocentrism, 91:92
 beauty and, 130:135-137
 behavior matrix, 131:50
 being and, 35:81
 biblical relations
 Church as safeguard, 130:92
 contemporary trend, 35:72
 culture and, 14:131
 detachment from utilitarian ends, 14:56
 development, 19th century, 130:19
 dynamic, 14:130
 ethics and, 130:130-135
 faith and, 19:88
 formation of whole man, 130:138
 Greek, 14:135
 happiness of man, 130:141
 history

- 18th-20th centuries, 14:109-113
- 19th century, 130:23-24
- humanism and, 130:137-145
- knowledge and, 35:7
- laws, 131:49
- Manichee rejection of, 130:86-88
- Marxists and, 130:52
- metaphysics and the sciences, 35:69-87
- objective materialism, 130:103
- philosophy
 - positivism, 11:8
 - religion and, 130:71
 - Thomism, 130:20-21
- popular, 130:140n
- preside over all knowable, 35:71
- profession; universal, 14:130
- research, 14:131
- research; Pius XII, 14:13-14
- secularized, 91:96
- synthesis, 130:127
- technology and, 14:128
- theorists, 14:129
- thought and, 35:77-80
- transcendence, 35:84-85
- true and false limits, 130:124-145
- understanding the world, 19:89
- utilitarianism, 14:51
- value, 35:75-77
- as work, 14:48

SCIENCE AND RELIGION

- agreement increasing, 130:99
- anti-religious apologetics, 130:11-15
- apologetics
 - base, 130:94
 - modern, 130:108-110
- atheism and, 91:24; 130:65
- atheist rationalism, 130:30
- attitude of scientists, 14:7; 130:73
- autonomy of scientific method, 14:114-121
- bibliography, 14:141; 130:155-156
- Church's teaching office, 48:119-120
- communism, 14:11
- complete disappearance of religion, 130:7
- creation, the, 19:87
- Descartes, 130:22-23
- different fields of reality, 130:73
- dogma; contradiction, 130:79
- end of the world, 19:54
- fideism, 130:75
- Foucault pendulum in Russia, 91:93
- freethinkers, 17th century, 130:22
- harmony, 130:75, 129
- harmony in research, 14:122-127
- history
 - Christianity, the Fathers, and science, 14:59
- importance of science, 130:91
- inclusiveness, 130:146
- language, 130:150

- Leprince-Ringuet, 14:112-113
- Manicheism, 130:83ff
- Marxism, 130:25
- Marxist anti-religious arguments, 130:10-11
- Marxist atheism, 130:59-61
- materialism, apparent, 130:111
- materialism of science, 130:109
- mistakes concerning, 130:147-148
- modernism, 130:7
- monism, 130:31
- neutral agnosticism, 130:26
- paganism of science, 91:98
- Pasteur, 130:67
- Pelagianism, 130:83ff
- Pius XII, 14:12-13; 130:8
- positivism, 130:24
- prudence, 48:120
- reason against religion, 130:38-41
- renewal of religion, 130:9
- scientist as witness, 130:152
- separation, 130:74
- suspicion of Christians, 14:8-10
- synthesis: philosopher's role, 130:125
- Teilhard de Chardin, 130:28, 144
- tension; the Christian scientist, 14:125
- totalitarianism, 130:75
- truths, 14:124
- value for apologetics, 130:152

SCIENTIFIC METHOD

- autonomy; and religion, 14:120
- intersubjectivity, 14:118
- objectivity, 14:116
- rationality, 14:118-119

SCIENTISTS

- Catholic, 130:8
- Marxism, 130:42
- religion, 130:110
- vocation, 130:137

SCOT, REGINALD

- on witchcraft, 93:12

SCOTLAND

- England, union with, 89:70

SCRUPLES

- neurosis and, 93:47-48

SCULPTURE

- Carolingian, 121:175
- Christian beginnings, 121:26-27
- Renaissance, 78:55

SEALING

- apostolic sects, 139:30

SECOND COMING OF CHRIST

- Gospel teaching, 69:68-69
- sects (see names of Adventist sects)

SECRETARY OF STATE

- papal, 89:89

SECTARIANISM

- indifferentism and, 26:100

SECTS

- Africa, 139:11
- apostolic, 139:18-34

SECTS—continued

- baptism, 139:29
- bibliography, 139:127-128
- break-up of unity, 139:7-10
- Christianity today, 102:48-49
- common elements, 139:15
- dangers today, 139:10-13
- definition, 139:15
- disintegration, 139:11
- Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:116
- founders, 139:11
- fundamentalism, 139:15
- history
 - early centuries, 139:18
- itinerant salvationists, 139:124-125
- liturgy, 139:23
- missionary activity, 139:22, 31
- Protestant disintegration, 139:8
- Protestant schismatics, 139:14
- Redeemer sects, 139:115-123
- sacraments, 139:24, 30, 98
- statistics, 139:16
- the word, 139:13

SECULAR INSTITUTES

- apostolate, 87:87
- autonomous, 87:101
- bibliography, 87:123-124
- bishops and, 83:76
- canon law, 87:82
- common life, 87:81, 91
- Congregation of Religious, 87:92
- congress at St Gall (1938), 87:68
- Cum Sanctissimus*, 87:92
- definitions, 87:7
- development, present and future, 87:103-114
- dress, 87:89
- early Christian experience, 87:23
- establishment, 87:82
- Franciscan founders, 87:99
- geographical dimensions, 87:107-108
- government, internal, 87:83-84
- history, 87:12-114
 - counter-reformation to Revolution, 87:49-56
 - French Revolution, 87:59
 - legal development, 87:48
 - monastic age, 87:25-37
 - post-revolutionary church, 87:57-72
 - 13th-15th centuries, 87:38-48
 - 19th century, 87:64
- impact on the Church, 87:103
- interior life, 87:97
- Jesuits, 87:97-98
- Juridical entities, 87:7
- Leo XIII's *Ecclesia Catholica*, 87:65
- list of approved institutes, 87:115-121
- literature on, 87:110
- married persons, 87:91
- movement; size and importance, 87:105
- non-religious character, 87:91

- ordinary, 87:83
- organization, 87:109
- organizational patterns, 87:91
- papal documents
 - reaction to, 87:110-111
- petitions for approval, 87:107
- Pius XII; documents, 87:77-78
- pontifical approval, 87:83
- "primitivism," 87:24
- Primo feliciter* (Pius XII), 87:85-87
- profession, 87:81
- propaganda efforts, 87:112
- publicity, 87:112-113
- purpose, 87:8, 80
- sacerdotal, 87:68-71
- saints, 87:100
- sanctified secularity, 87:40, 61, 86
- schools of spirituality, 87:95
- spirituality, 87:93-102
- "state of perfection," 87:79
- statistics, 87:107
- substitute for the "real thing," 87:88
- terms, 87:80
- theology, 87:93-102
- Third Orders and, 87:46-48
- vocation, 87:9

SECULARISM

- Christian origin, 102:67n
- church and state in Europe, 89:119
- desacralization of institutions, 102:73-78
- French Revolution, 91:104
- modern civilization, 91:106
- political absolutism, 91:113
- practical atheism, 91:105

SEGREGATION

- international aspects, 95:14-15
- mission countries, 100:70
- South Africa, 100:71
- United States
 - bishops' statement, 100:72n

SELF

- consciousness of, 24:81
- divided, 43:99, 100
- values, 35:131

SELF-PRESERVATION

- cybernetics and, 131:24-25

SEMINARIANS

- selection (Trent), 89:80

SEMINARIES

- bishops and, 83:79
- history
 - counter-reformation, 78:134
 - mission countries, 100:36, 54
 - Trent on, 78:127

SENSES AND SENSATION

- animals and plants, 131:67
- mysticism and, 43:110

SEQUENCE

- permitted Sequences, 125:45-46

troping, form of, 125:45
 writing schools, 125:45
SERAPIS
 god, 142:82
SERGIUS, SAINT, of Radonezh (d. 1392)
 monasticism, 135:66
SERMON ON THE MOUNT
 values, 69:52
SERRONE, FRANCESCA DE, 16th century
 stigmatic, 57:56
SERVANT OF JEHOVAH
 Jewish tradition, 73:64
 "remnant," 48:34-35
 texts: collective interpretation, 48:34n
SERVITES
 Mariology, 45:54
SEVENTH DAY ADVENTISTS
 beliefs, 139:62-66
 headquarters, 139:61
 history, 139:60-62
 morality, 139:65
SEVERINUS, SAINT (d. 482)
 role, 98:107
SEX
 adolescence, 93:109
 body and soul, 11:32
 Christ and the sexes, 24:134-135
 Christian tradition, 93:57
 Christ's humanity, 24:133
 development in children (Freud), 93:18-19
 hormones, 93:62
 Manicheism, 11:104
 Nazarene teaching, 139:116
 optimism concerning, 93:58
 psychiatric problems, 93:57-77
 service of love, 132:41
SEYCHELLES ISLANDS
 Catholic Church, 100:103
SHEPHERD AND FLOCK
 sect, 139:117
SIBYLLE
 pseudo-demonic possession, 43:81-84
SICK, the
 Christ and, 43:23
SIERRA LEONE
 Catholic Church, 100:97
SIMEON (Abp of Thessalonica, d. 1429)
 icons, 135:54
 philosophy, 135:99
SIMEON, the New Theologian, SAINT (d. 1022)
 on the Holy Spirit, 135:36-37
 monasticism, 135:66
SIMEON, STYLITES, SAINT, 6th century
 church of Kalat Siman, 121:85
SIMON, of Cyrene
 Docetist teaching, 24:32
SIMPLICIUS, SAINT, POPE (d. 483, elected 468)
 martyria, 121:78

SIN
 adult Christians, 56:104
 atheism and, 91:127
 atheism and science, 14:139
 attitudes toward, 56:100
 Augustine on, 11:102
 biblical teaching
 John, 56:104
 biological ethics, 130:131
 Church tolerates sinners, 48:148
 Church's survival, 48:60
 classification of sins, 56:105
 collective, 34:126-128
 confession and holiness, 48:147
 contradiction of life, 56:100-107
 death of Christ, 25:73n
 death of God in the soul, 25:101
 death; symbol, 25:46
 Francis of Assisi on, 98:73-74
 freedom and, 25:43, 89-90
 God dishonored by, 25:74
 gravity, 56:106
 Jewish ethics, 73:76
 kingdom of God, 69:50
 moral conscience of a child, 56:102-103
 Mormonism, 139:49
 personal and collective, 34:128
 possession and the sinner, 43:122
 precepts and counsels, 56:105
 redemption; victory over, 25:58
 sense of, and holiness, 56:101
 sensitivity to, 56:106, 107
 sinners and the mystical body, 26:101-102, 104
 slave of, 69:47
 Teacher of Righteousness, 67:31
SIN, ORIGINAL
 Adam's sin and God's plan, 24:112-113
 Augustine on, 11:103
 devil's role, 25:44
 Eastern Orthodoxy, 45:97
 effects on human nature, 25:41
 history of doctrine
 Trent, Council of, 78:120
 Luther, 78:63
 Origen on, 11:82
 pessimism, 34:125
 polygenism and, 130:93
 punishment for, 25:39n
 redemption, 25:47
 redemptive incarnation, 25:38-47
 social effects, 34:124
SIRMIUM, COUNCIL OF, 357
 Arianism, 89:23
SISTERS
 bishops and, 83:11
 monastic history, 87:35
SISTERS OF CHARITY OF ST VINCENT DE PAUL
 secular institutes, 87:54
SISTINE CHAPEL
 Sixtus IV, 78:25

SITUATION ETHICS

moral individualism, 34:78-79

SIXTUS IV, POPE, 1414-1484

(elected 1471)

death, 78:25

election, 78:23

Pazzi conspiracy, 78:24-25

weakness, 78:24

SIXTUS V, POPE, 1521-1590

(elected 1585)

French politics, 89:82

reforms, 78:131

SKEPTICISM

Greek religion, 142:65

SLAVERY

Christianity and, 105:136

Greece, 14:55

missions and, 100:66

SLAVONIC RITE

history and description, 111:103-107

SLEEP

Ignatius Loyola, 98:93

SMITH, JOSEPH, 1805-1844

Book of Mormon, 139:40

Mormonism, 139:35-54

polygamy, 139:43

vision, 139:38

SMITH, SYDNEY

Elizabethan persecution, 89:60-61

SOBORNOST

Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:125

SOCIAL

the word, 34:41

SOCIAL ACTION

civilization, Christian, 95:73

man's task, 95:116

mission countries, 100:73

motivation, 56:130

purpose, 34:106

world problems (Pius XII), 95:58

SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC SECURITY

risk for the person, 102:20

SOCIAL CHANGE

the masses and, 95:124

SOCIAL CONTRACT

theory, 34:28-29

SOCIAL ETHICS

the Absolute, 34:94

collective happiness, 34:67

direction of social life, 34:64-115

force, 34:74-75

the individual and the group, 34:96

juridical positivism, 34:75-76

morality of resentment, 34:21

political realism, 34:76

SOCIAL GROUPS

authority, 34:22

description, 34:36

instinct, 34:25

liberty, 34:105

morality, 34:69-70, 97

SOCIAL INSTITUTIONS

institution and structure, 34:46, 47

Marxism, 130:58

multiplicity and variety, 34:7

secular agencies, 102:74-75

structures, 34:45

SOCIAL JUSTICE

atheism and injustice, 130:45

Christian responsibility, 56:117

communism, 132:108

international

Church's teaching, 132:116-138

economics, 132:97

Mater et Magistra, 132:124-135

one world, 132:153

research center at Louvain, 132:147

SOCIAL ORDER

Catholic influence, 89:124-125

christian structure gone, 56:135

common good, 34:109-111

human limitations, 95:36-37

justice in, 34:111

law, 34:56-58

natural and supernatural, 95:54

Pius XII on, 95:52-53

self-commitment, 34:105-106

SOCIAL PROBLEMS

contemporary consciousness, 102:30

missions and, 100:72-76

time lag, 102:8

SOCIAL PSYCHOLOGY

collective concepts, 34:49

collective unconscious, 34:48

ideology, 34:49

images, 34:48

inertia; determinism, 34:88-89

mentalities, 34:55

myths, 34:50

opinion, 34:56

science, 34:62

world-view, 34:51

SOCIAL REFORM

cybernetics and, 131:103-105

moral individualism, 34:80

SOCIAL ROLE

person and society, 34:19

SOCIAL SCIENCES

classification, 34:61-62

historical sciences and, 34:61

morality and, 34:99

SOCIAL SERVICE

all callings, 105:167

communion of saints, 26:126-127

SOCIAL STATUS

authority and, 34:22

development, 34:21-22

what is society, 34:20

SOCIAL THOUGHT

brotherhood of man, 34:135

Christian responsibility, 56:113-118

collective sin, 34:126-128
 love and social life, 105:9
SOCIALIZATION
 collectivist, 102:47
 dangers and opportunities, 102:20
 meaning, 102:19
SOCIETY
 animal, 34:9
 association and community, 34:29-31
 behavior and custom, 34:53
 categories, 34:34
 charity and, 34:133
 coercion in, 34:24-25
 collective representations, 34:47-52
 common end, 34:11
 conscious activity and, 130:55
 corrupting, 34:17-18
 definition, 34:8
 economy, dominant, 34:23
 forms, 34:44
 free will and, 34:11
 global, 34:36
 Gospel presentation, 69:31
 impersonal, the, 34:37-38
 infra-social, 34:31
 interpersonal, the, 34:40-41
milieux, 34:35
 nature of, 34:14
 "open" and "closed," 34:103
 order of man and, 34:107
 organic, 34:59
 para-social, 34:32
 perfect and imperfect, 34:37
 perfection in, 34:126
 person and, 34:15-17
 personal, the, 34:38-40
 purpose, 34:107
 rank in, 34:20
 rational system, 34:27-28
 relational being, 34:13-14
 social facts, 34:60
 the social rebel, 34:85
 social theology, 34:116
 spirit of man in, 91:111
 strata, 34:21
 structure, 34:45
 substructures, 34:46
 system of relations, 34:10, 25
 teleology, 34:12-13
 tensions in, 34:41
 uniqueness, 34:58-59
SOCIETY FOR THE PROPAGATION OF THE FAITH
 mission support, 100:61
SOCIETY OF AFRICAN MISSIONS
 statistics, 100:33
SOCIETY OF FOREIGN MISSIONS OF PARIS
 works, 100:32
SOCIETY OF ST PETER THE APOSTLE
 mission support, 100:61

SOCIETY OF THE HOLY CHILDHOOD
 mission support, 100:61
SOCIETY OF THE SACRED HEART
 secular institute, 87:63
SOCINIANISM
 biblical interpretation, 78:104-105
 Christology, 24:67-72
SOCIOLOGY
 bibliography, 34:139
 moral values and, 35:128
 progress, 34:114
 science, 34:62
 social scientism, 34:72-75
SOCRATES
 Greek religion, 142:66-67
SODOM
 destruction of, 93:59
SOLDIERS
 just functions, 105:102
SOLESMES (French Benedictine Abbey Saint-Pierre)
 chant reform, 125:139
SOLIDARITY, SOCIAL
 Christian responsibility, 56:117
 communion of saints, 26:9-12
 international aspects, 95:13
 international ethics, 106:28-29
 John XXIII on, 106:111
 supernatural love, 106:31
 universality of nations, 102:153
SOLITUDE
 Bernard of Clairvaux, 98:59
 hell, 26:9
 hermits and society, 34:26
SOLOVYEV, VLADIMIR SERGEEVICH,
 1853-1900
Sophia, 135:125
SOPHOCLES
Antigone, 105:9
SORBONNE
 origin, 105:124
SORCERY (see WITCHCRAFT)
SOUL
 creation at conception, 11:91
 cybernetics and, 131:119-121
 Gnostic teaching, 11:107
 modern psychology, 43:115
 nature and function, 93:16
 pre-existence, 11:65
 reflection, power of, 35:94
 as spirit, 35:94-102
 transcendence, 130:114
 transcends the physical, 35:95
SOUL AND BODY (see BODY AND SOUL)
SOUTH AMERICA
 dangers to religion in, 100:83
 land reform, 132:136
SOVEREIGNTY
 inter-state community, 106:34-36
 totalitarian state, 89:116

- SPACE**
creation, 19:100-101
- SPAIN**
liberal movement, 89:106
social policy (*Mater et Magistra*), 132:137
- SPIRIT**
breath, 19:74-75
capacity for God, 11:110
Christian holiness, 56:84
matter and science, 130:104
- SPIRITUAL LIFE**
Aelred, 40:54
Cassian, 40:14-18
devil and (John of the Cross), 43:26
devil's influence, 43:25-26
early Christian, 87:13-24
French school, 69:131
God visits the soul (Aelred), 40:56
older literature, 40:8
Peter of Celle, 40:37
sensible impressions, 43:27
Spiritual Exercises (see under IGNATIUS LOYOLA)
stages (St Bernard), 40:45
- SPIRITUAL THEOLOGY**
definition, 40:7
- SPIRITUALITY**
Benedictine, 11th century, 40:22-25
bibliography, 40:141-144
cybernetics and, 131:109
experience and, 35:45
French School, 45:71
German School, 40:75-78
history
11th-14th century, 40:22-70
13th century, 40:64-70
15th century, 40:107-140
John's Gospel, 67:92
meaning, 34:122
medieval, 40:7-144
render to Caesar, 34:121
spiritual exercises, 40:129-130
term, 87:94
- SPRENGER, JULIUS, O.P.**
witchcraft, 93:11
- STABAT MATER**
Marian hymn, 45:58
- STANDARD OF LIVING**
international ethics, 106:104
poverty, 132:19
- STATE**
definition, 106:12
forms, 106:13
Incarnation and, 34:123
- STATES, NEW**
African, 106:66
emergence; missions, 100:123
national hypersensitivity, 95:103
- STATES OF PERFECTION**
bishops and, 83:71-77
Holy Orders, 87:97
Pius XII on, 87:18n
- STATISTICS**
Catholics in the world, 95:62; 100:9
Catholics in the year 2000, 102:155
Christian, 102:45
Europe, 100:79-81
- STEPHEN III, POPE (d. 757, elected 752)**
charities, 105:95-96
- STERILIZATION**
mental defectives, 93:112-113
moral aspects, 132:43-44
- STIGMATIZATION**
age at which stigmata appear, 57:25-26
associated phenomena, 57:53-79
beatification cause, 57:89
beatified or canonized stigmatics, 57:23
belief in, 57:89
bibliography, 57:157
bleeding, 57:55-56
bodily locations, 57:27
cases, number of, 57:15
certainty, 57:113-114
"chain of stigmatics," 57:136
Communion from a distance, 57:66-70
credulity, 57:81
criteria of authenticity, 57:90-100
crucifixion and, 57:139-144
cures, 57:79
duration and development, 57:49-52
ecstasies and visions, 57:70-78, 144-145
geographical distribution, 57:19
holiness and prodigies, 57:137-139
hysterical neurotics, 57:152
illnesses, accumulation of, 57:56-58
inedia, 57:59
invisible stigmata, 57:28-29
medical examination, 57:95
medical experimentation, 57:126-131
modes of appearance, 57:42-48
neurosis, 57:115-118
nosology, 57:24
nutritive functions; suspension, 57:58-66
observation; isolation, 57:110-113
pain, 57:53-55
pathological state? 57:115-133
physical appearance, 57:29-42
preternatural phenomena? 57:134-151
prudence of the Church, 57:145-151
reason and, 57:83-89
sickness and, 57:123-126
the term, 57:153
wound in side, 57:139
wound in side; position, 57:27
wounds
hands and feet, 57:141
reality, 57:101-106

STOICISM

- Christianity and, 142:79
- Gospel background, 69:21
- Greek religion, 142:77-80
- objections to, 142:79
- Pythagoreanism and, 142:147

STRAUSS, D. F.

- Christology, 24:71-72

STRAVINSKY, IGOR, 1882-

- church music, 125:143

STRITCH, SAMUEL ALPHONSUS, Cardinal, 1887-

- ecumenical movement, 138:39

SUAREZ, FRANCISCO, S. J., 1548-1617

- church and state, 89:78

- Mariology, 45:68

- war and morality, 106:84

SUB TUUM PRAESIDIUM (prayer)

- age of, 26:151

- Greek original, 45:35

SUBJECTIVITY

- metaphysics, 35:40

SUFFERING

- atheism, 91:139

- building up the mystical body, 25:149

- Cassian on, 40:18

- meaningful, 34:130

- science and religion, 130:153

- sharing in, 14:47

- stigmatics, 57:54

SUHARD, EMMANUEL CELESTIN,

- Cardinal, 1847-1949

- apostolate, 102:7

- on priestly work, 102:138n

SUICIDE

- ancient world, 93:34

- call for help, 93:37

- moral responsibility, 93:37

- psychoanalysis, 93:36

- sanctions, 93:35

- statistics, 93:35

- temptation, 43:113

SULPICIANUS

- mission seminaries, 100:54

SUNDAY

- understand God and the world, 19:20-21

SUPERMAN

- mythologies, 91:63

SUPERSTITION

- sects and, 139:12

SUPPOSIT

- definition, 24:85

SUPPRESSION (PSYCHOLOGY)

- Freudian, 93:21

SURGERY

- progress in, 102:10n

SURIN, JEAN JOSEPH, S. J., 1600-1665

- exorcist, 43:94-98

SUSO, HEINRICH, ca. 1300-1366

- Little Book of Truth*, 40:83

Little Book of Wisdom, 40:84

spirituality, 40:75, 83-85

SWEDENBORG SOCIETY

Pentecostal Movement, 139:110

SYMBOLS

art of the catacombs, 121:10

SYNAGOGUE(S)

christianized, 121:66

design; liturgy, 73:88

music, 125:15-17

SYNCRETISM

Greek religion, 142:81

SYNDERESIS

basic imperative, 34:65

SYNOPTIC GOSPELS

(see GOSPELS: synoptic)

SYSTEMS

groups, 131:56

TACITUS, CORNELIUS, ca. 55-ca. 120

Christ, reference to, 67:16

TAIZE

religious community, 138:52

TALLIS, THOMAS (d. 1585)

church music, 125:121

TALMUD (or TORAH)

composition of, 73:39

devotion to the Torah, 73:67-68

"observances" of the Law, 73:69

place of Torah in Jewish life, 73:67

study of the Torah, 73:68

study or practice; importance, 73:69

TANNERY, PAUL

history of science, 14:58-59

TAPPARELLI D'AZEGLIO, LUIGI, S. J., 1793-1862

international organization, 106:46

TATIAN (2d century)

on freedom, 11:111

the Gospels, 67:122; 69:92

TAULER, JOHANNES, O. P.,

1300 ca. - 1361

detachment, 40:81

Eckhart and, 40:80

quietism, 40:83

sermons, 40:81

spirituality, 40:75, 80-83

writings, 40:81

TAVERNER, JOHN, ca. 1495-ca. 1548

church music, 125:119-120

TEACHER OF RIGHTEOUSNESS

God and, 67:31

Jesus Christ and, 67:30-32

Qumran scrolls, 67:30-31

sin and, 67:31

TECHNOLOGY

cybernetics, 131:122

instrumental character, 106:122

international integration and, 95:8

science and, 14:128

TECHNOLOGY AND CIVILIZATION

- atheism, 91:114
- metaphysics needed, 35:138
- missionary work, 102:59-62
- morality, 130:142
- social effects, 102:9
- unity of nations, 102:12
- Western culture, 102:126

TEILHARD DE CHARDIN, PIERRE, S.J., 1881-1955

- on creation, 11:30, 116
- eschatology and the Gospels, 69:144
- ethics, 130:134
- life and mind, 91:99
- missionary, 102:145, 146
- optimism, 130:151
- poetic quality, 130:135
- renunciations, 14:23
- science and religion, 14:17; 130:28
- travel letters, 14:17-19
- values, 14:19

TELEOLOGY

- acts of man, 19:106
- evolution and, 131:96
- science and, 14:70
- society and, 34:12-13
- spiritual and temporal, 34:122

TELLUS

- god, 142:114

TEMPLES

- Christian takeover, 121:65
- Greek, 142:37
- Roman, 142:120

TEMPORAL GOODS

- Christian attitude, 14:136
- Christian commitment (John XXIII), 132:133-135
- Christian unity and, 138:40
- contempt for, 34:120-121
- human right, 132:119-120
- Lutheranism, 34:79
- Manichean attitude, 91:129
- render to Caesar, 34:121
- science and religion, 14:19
- the spiritual and, 34:122

TEMPTATION

- Francis of Assisi on, 98:74

TENSION

- psychological dissimulation, 34:43
- removing, 34:44

TERESA OF AVILA, SAINT, 1515-1582

- devil; description, 43:25
- role, 98:118-119

TERESA OF LISIEUX, SAINT, 1873-1897

- spirituality, 25:149-151

TERMIER, PIERRE

- science and religion, 14:15-17
- vocation of scientist, 130:137

TERMINUS

- god, 142:117

TERRY, Sir RICHARD RUNCIMAN, 1865-1938

- church music, 125:124

TERTULLIAN, fl. ca. 197-220

- on creation, 11:49, 117
- Gospel synthesis, 69:95-96
- Marcion, refutation of, 11:57
- Mary and Eve, 45:19
- natures of Christ, 24:61-62
- Plato and the soul, 11:76-77

TETZEL, JOHN, O.P.

- indulgences, 78:65

THAILAND

- Catholic Church, 100:112-113

THEATINES

- foundation, 105:144
- reform movement, 78:108

THEOCRACY

- universalism and nationalism, 135:108

THEODORE STUDITES, SAINT (d. 826)

- monasticism, 135:65

THEODORET (Bp of Cyrrhus, d. ca. 453)

- Gospels and pagans, 69:93
- on the soul, 11:93

THEODOSIUS I, Emperor, 346?-395

- Ambrose and, 89:25
- THEODOSIUS II, Emperor (d. 450)
- Council of Ephesus, 24:45
- Eutyches and, 24:56

THEODOSIUS, SAINT (of Kiev, d. 1074)

- monasticism, 135:66

THEOGONY

- biblical creation and, 11:28
- cosmogony and, 11:58

THEOLOGIAN

- Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:26
- pastoral clergy and, 102:120

THEOLOGY

- East and West, 135:137
- language, technical, 24:97
- medieval theologians as guides, 24:79
- metaphysical structure, 11:23
- mysticism and, 135:75
- patristic thought, 135:25-26
- purpose: to clarify mysteries, 24:76
- reflection on mysteries, 40:22
- Socinian approach, 24:70
- speculative science, 40:66
- study and teaching
- Bible as beginning of, 69:112
- terminology, 24:77-78
- understanding the world, 19:89
- unity, 87:93

THEOLOGY AND PHILOSOPHY

- science and religion, 130:95

THEOPHANES of Nicaea (d. ca. 1381)

- Mariology, 45:99

THEOPHILUS (Bp of Antioch,

- 2d century)
- on matter, 11:47-48

THEOPHILUS (Patriarch of Alexandria), 385-412
 Origen on creation, 11:89-90
THEOSOPHY
 biblical creation and, 11:28
THESSALONIANS, 1st EPISTLE TO
 references
 1 Thes 4.9-11---105:42
THESSALONIANS, 2d EPISTLE TO
 references
 2 Thes 3.8-12---14:37
 2 Thes 3.10-12---105:43
THIRD ORDERS
 history, 87:36
 secular institutes and, 87:46-48
THIRTEENTH CENTURY
 changes, 40:64-65
 religious renewal, 87:42
THOMAS A BECKET, SAINT (Abp of Canterbury), 1118?-1170
 role, 98:114
THOMAS A KEMPIS, 1380-1471
Imitation of Christ, 40:109
 writings, 40:113-115
THOMAS AQUINAS, SAINT, 1225?-1274
 angels and the Church, 26:88-89
 Aristotelianism, 130:45
 biblical scholarship
 commentaries, 69:115
 Gospels, 69:113-114
 biological sciences, 130:21
 Christ and the Church, 48:140
 Christology, 25:61-65
 bodily defects, 24:123-124
 instrumental cause, 24:154
 knowledge, theory of, 24:170
 metaphysical principles, 24:157
 on the communication of idioms, 24:100-101
 communion of saints, 26:28-30
 on creation, 19:22
 Eastern Orthodoxy, 138:13
 God and evil, 91:23
 God's existence, 91:19, 20-21
 on homosexuality, 93:59
 the hypostatic union, 24:90-91, 93, 95
 on the Incarnation, 24:92
 the Incarnation; purpose, 24:107
 Mariology
 the Immaculate Conception, 45:51-52
 metaphysics, 35:137
 mystical body of Christ, 26:70, 73-74
 on pictures, 121:151
 redemption, 25:9, 70
 exegesis, 25:110ff
 science and metaphysics, 130:20
 suffering and the mystical body, 25:149
Summa Theologica
 greatness, 24:65

theological virtues; Church unity, 26:132-133
 Trinity; Greek Fathers, 135:139
THOMAS MORE, SAINT, 1478-1535
 pope and state, 89:56-57
 Reformation martyr, 78:86-87
THOUGHT AND THINKING
 the Absolute, 35:23
 cybernetics, 131:117
 image of God, 19:78-79
 immanence, 35:78
 Pavlov, 130:50
 science and, 35:77-80
THURIAN, MAX
 communion of saints, 26:47-48
 intercession of saints, 26:48-49
 Mariology, 45:104
 reunion movement, 138:87
TIME
 beginning, 19:17
 Christ and eternity, 19:52
 Christian idea of, 11:31
 creation, 11:71; 19:16, 100-101, 114
 creation, measure of, 19:99
 eternity and; Christian view, 11:70
 The TIMES, London
 article on unity, 138:53
TIMOTHY, 1st EPISTLE TO
 references
 1 Tm 3.15---48:97
TITELOUZE, JEAN, 1563-1633
 church music, 125:148
TITUS (Bp of Bostra)
 anti-Manichaean, 11:96-97
TIUMLILINE
 mission, 100:38
TOLEDO, SPAIN
 Mozarabic rite, 111:39
TOLERATION
 Edict of Nantes, 89:81
 Maryland, 89:75
TOMBS
 Theodoric, tomb of, 121:154-155
TOMBSTONES
 early Christian art, 121:12
TONG, JOHN
 martyr, 98:19
TORAH
 (see JEWISH LAW, PENTATEUCH, TALMUD)
TORIBIO ALFONSO MORGÓVEJO, SAINT, 1538-1606
 works, 78:141
TORQUEMADA, JUAN DE, O.P., Cardinal, 1388-1468
 Church and state, 89:54
TORTURE
 use in modern war, 106:93-94
TOTALITARIANISM
 atheism and, 91:14, 119
 democracy, end of, 91:105

- TOTALITARIANISM**—continued
 French Revolution, 91:108
 Hegel, 91:37
 international federation, 106:51-52
 new morality, 89:117
 reaction against absolutism, 89:98
TOYNBEE, ARNOLD JOSEPH, 1889-
 Western technology, 102:126-127
TRADE UNIONS
 oppression as cause, 102:63
 Vietnam, 100:74
TRADITION
 Bible and, 135:74-75
 East and West, 135:13
 Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:72-77
TRANSCENDENCE
 metaphysical problem, 35:33-36
 science and, 35:84-85
TRANSCENDENCE OF GOD
 creation; distinctness, 19:81-82
 Eastern liturgy, 135:42
 false ideas, 56:44-46
 Hegel on, 91:38
 Jewish thought, 73:55
 revelation, 56:48
 science and religion, 130:110-116
TRANSCENDENTALISM
 Roman religion, 142:147
TRANSFERENCE
 psychoanalysis, 93:87
TRANSFIGURATION, FEAST OF THE
 institution, 78:17
TRANSFORMISM
 origin of species, 130:117
TRANSMIGRATION OF SOULS
 Gregory of Nyssa, 11:88
TRAPPISTINES
 Japan, 100:39
TRAPPISTS
 flourishing, 98:18
TREATIES
 international common good, 106:67-68
TRENT, COUNCIL OF, 1545-1563
 assembly; delay, 78:118
 charities, 105:141
 Church music, 125:94-101
 first period (1545-49), 78:119-121
 Giberti, 78:111
 interruption, 78:121
 Missal, 109:24
 political situation, 78:124
 purpose, 78:117
 reforming decrees, 78:126
 second period (1551-52), 78:121-124
 third period (1562-1563), 78:124-128
TRINITARIANS
 hospitals, 105:123
 ransoming of captives, 105:121
TRINITY
 apostolate, origins of, 83:52
 art; pictures, 121:151-153
 communal life; communion of saints,
 26:67-68
 communion with, 26:78
 creation, the, 19:69-80, 102
 Eastern Orthodoxy, 135:32-33
 the Father as Creator, 19:70
 Greek Fathers, 135:139
 Jehovah's Witnesses, 139:95-96
 life in the Church, 26:131
 love, 19:76; 69:56; 105:28
 mission, Christian, 102:90-91
 Pentecostalist teaching, 139:113
 relations, 26:61
 social consequences, 34:116-117
 theandric activities of Christ, 24:160
TROPES
 definition, 125:44
 practice of troping, 125:44
TRUCE OF GOD
 proclamation, 105:100
TRUTH
 Christian fight against error, 102:83n
 idealization leads to sterility, 14:57
 Ignatius Loyola, 98:98
 norm; the Church, 45:106
 philosophies, 11:15
 realism, 35:104
 seeking, for its own sake, 14:56
TUKE, WILLIAM, 1732-1822
 psychiatry, 93:13
TURCREMATA, JOHANNES DE
 (see **TORQUEMADA, JUAN DE**)
TYE, CHRISTOPHER, 16th century
 church music, 125:121
TYRE, COUNCIL OF, 335
 Constantine and, 89:22
UEBERWEG, FRIEDRICH, 1826-1871
 Christian philosophy, 11:38-39
ULRIC (monk, 11th century)
 divine office, 109:36
UNCONSCIOUS, The
 collective, 93:24
 Freud's work, 93:18
 psychiatry and Christianity, 93:130
UNDERDEVELOPED AREAS
 characteristics, 102:57
 companions in poverty, 102:127
 defined by material characteristics,
 95:22
 excuses for not helping, 132:117
 gross national products, 132:83-85
 illiteracy, 132:24-25
 malnutrition, 132:17-18
 population increase, 132:31
 poverty, reasons for, 132:25-29
 standards of living, 106:104
 statistics, 132:9-10
 threat to peace, 106:105
UNDERSTANDING
 holiness and, 11:18

UNITARIANISM

Socinian founders, 24:69

UNITED EVANGELICAL CHRISTIANS OF THE SEVENTH DAY

sect, 139:68

UNITED NATIONS

channels of aid, 132:89-91

function, 106:24

General Assembly, 89:121

liberty, 89:120

Pius XII, 106:48-49

purpose (Charter), 106:55

values, 106:57-59

war threats, 95:96

weaknesses, 106:59-60

UNITED STATES

Constitution; natural law, 89:115

income, per capita, 132:11

UNITY OF THE CHURCH

becoming, state of, 95:38

communal life of the Trinity, 26:67

communion of saints, 26:116

Eucharist as sign and cause,

26:120-123

Greek attitude; middle ages, 89:19-20

orthodox theology, 26:39-40

theological virtues as cause,

26:132-133

UNIVERSALISM

Gospel background, 69:20

UNIVERSE

absurdity of the world, 130:35

accessibility to the mind, 14:132

age of, 11:73

ambiguity of the world, 130:119-123

aseity, 11:25

creation and science, 130:98

God and harmony in the, 130:102

Greek concept of, 14:87

of ideas, 35:107

imperfect, 130:121

knowledge of, 35:83-84

as mechanism, 14:72

rationality, 130:101

rationality (Einstein), 130:68

reflection on, 35:85

science and metaphysics, 35:81

scientific research; Pius XII, 14:12-14

values, 35:76

UNIVERSITIES

Belgium, 89:122

Benedictine schools, 105:93

Calvinism, 78:101

charity, 105:124

history

ecclesiastical jurisdiction, 89:37

medical instruction, 105:114

papal relations, 89:54

URBAN VI, POPE, 1318-1389

(elected 1378)

election, 89:49

URBAN VIII, POPE, 1568-1644

(elected 1623)

Breviary reform, 109:48

papal elections, 89:85

URBANIZATION

modern problem, 102:24-25

URSULINES

foundation, 105:162

program for, 87:52

URUNDI

Catholic Church, 100:100

USE AND RITE (see RITES AND USES)

USUARD (d. ca. 875)

Martyrology, 109:60-61

VALERIA MELANIA, 383-439

charities, 105:70-71

VALERY, PAUL, 1871-1945

existentialism, 91:28

VALLA, LORENZO, 1405-1457

humanism, 78:50

VALUE(S)

absolute, 91:142-143

Christian humanism, 14:20

common good, 106:38-39

creation of, 35:129-134

definition, 102:35n

ethic of the good man, 56:24

human and religious, 102:37

human nature, 106:29n

ideology, 34:50

importance, 132:139-140

individual differences, 95:37

international ethics, 106:20

international order, 106:120-121

John XXIII on, 132:141

man's three basic values, 35:22-23

Marxism, 130:43, 44, 60

metaphysics, 35:117-134

modern world, 102:35-38

moral, genesis of, 35:121

natural and temporal, 106:122

road to God, 19:95

science and, 35:75-77

sociology and moral values, 35:128

submission of matter to mind, 14:15

Teilhard de Chardin, 14:19

transcendence of, 35:134

VATICAN CITY

Treaty of 1829, 89:104-105

VATICAN COUNCIL, 1869-1870

on creation, 19:63-67

existence of God, 19:24-25

VATICAN COUNCIL, 2d, 1962-

announcement by Pope John, 138:68

convocation, 138:128

importance, 102:16

preparatory commissions, 83:33

purpose, 83:38; 138:121ff

secretariats, 83:35

statistics, 83:35

VAUDOIS (see WALDENSES)

- VEILLON, M.
pathology, 57:124
- VENEZUELA
poverty, 132:10
- VENUS
goddess, 142:114-115, 132
- VESPER
history, 109:35
organ music, 125:148
origin, 109:28
- VESTA
festivals, 142:112
goddess, 142:102
- VESTALS
Roman religion, 142:123-124
- VESTMENTS
Carthusian, 111:63
- VICAR
title of, 89:44
- VICAR APOSTOLIC
jurisdiction, 100:44
- VICAR-GENERAL
duties, 83:90-91
- VICARIATE APOSTOLIC
mission development, 100:43
- VICTORIA, TOMAS LUIS DE, 1548-1611
church music, 125:114-116
- VICTORINES
spirituality, 40:63-64
- VIETNAM
social advances, 100:74
- VIGIL
daily practice, 109:30
- VIGUIE, A.
communion of saints, 26:46
- VILLANOVANS
religion, 142:90
- VINCENT DE PAUL, SAINT, 1581-1660
charity, 105:158-168
example, 98:15
Hospital of the Charity, 105:158
role, 98:124
- VINCENT FERRER, SAINT,
1350 ca.-1419
canonization, 78:15
- VIOLENCE
Christian life, 69:48
resistance to, 105:103
- VIRGINITY
primacy, 87:22
- VIRTU (the word)
Renaissance spirit, 78:52
- VIRTUES
Christian life, 56:28
hierarchy, 25:87
- VIRTUES, THEOLOGICAL
communion with God, 26:132
unity of the Church, 26:132-133
- VISIONS
authenticity, 45:83n
- Delcambre on, 43:112
witchcraft, 43:113
- VISITATION, FEAST OF THE
Franciscan origin, 45:53
- VISITATION NUNS
apostolic Order, 87:54
- VITALISM
science and religion, 130:105
- VIVES, JUAN LUIS, 1492-1540
psychiatry, 93:12
- VOCATION
Christian, 87:14
environment and, 95:111
fulfillment and progress, 34:65
missionary Church, 102:151
threefold view, 87:96
- VOCATIONS
decreasing, 102:137n
- VOLCANUS (VULCAN)
god, 142:113
- VOLLAERTS, J. A. W., S. J.
chant rhythms, 125:38
- VOLTURNUS
god, 142:113
- VOLUSIANUS
on the Incarnation, 24:117
- VONIER, ANSCAR, O. S. B., Abbot,
1875-1938
Scholastic philosophy, 24:87
- VOWS
ancient Roman religion, 142:121-122
freedom and, 25:90n
Provida mater Ecclesia, 87:79
systematization; history, 87:29
- WALDENSES
Gospels and, 69:107
- WAR
abstract and concrete, 95:83-84
aggressive, 106:78
of annihilation, 95:87-90
Augustine on, 105:102
Christian love and, 69:48
Church's modern role, 89:109
Code of Malines, 106:82
"cold war," 95:85
"conflict" and, 95:84-85
a consequence, 95:79-83
defensive, 95:81; 106:78-79
defensive (Pius XII), 95:93
Gospel teaching, 69:38
hostages, 106:81
international cooperation, 95:78
international disputes, 106:88-89
just war
A.B.C. warfare, 106:92
conditions, 106:79-80
disappearing? 106:90-91
victim in, 106:83-85
modern
a crime, 95:92

- moral problems, 106:85-102
- total war, 106:86
- modern period
 - inconceivable, 95:13
- non-belligerents, 106:80-81
- non-violence, 106:89-90
- occupying powers, 106:82-83
- open cities, 106:81
- poison gases, 95:88
- possibility today, 95:85-87
- prevention, 95:89
- prisoners, 106:80
- psychological warfare, 106:95-99
- religious aspects, 91:140-141
- threat recedes, 95:96
- torture, use of, 106:93-94
- total, 95:95
- traditional ethics, 106:76-78
- victor in unjust war, 106:85
- WARD, BARBARA
 - economic assistance in India, 132:93
 - on Western responsibility, 132:154-155
- WARD, MARY, 1585-1645
 - innovations, 87:54
- WATCH TOWER BIBLE AND TRACT SOCIETY
 - works, 139:81
- WATTSON, PAUL
 - (see PAUL JAMES FRANCIS, S. A., 1863-1940)
- WEAKLAND, REMBERT, O.S.B., 1927-
 - Ambrosian chant, 125:49
- WEALTH
 - common good, international, 106:38
 - distribution of
 - inequalities, 132:120-121
 - Gospel teaching, 69:38
 - person and society, 34:15
 - Pius XII, 106:39n
- WEIL, SIMONE, 1909-1943
 - the devil and the social, 43:119
- WEISSENBERG, JOSEPH, 1855-1941
 - sectarian, 139:71
- WELLESZ, EGON, 1885-
 - Byzantine music, 125:55
- WESTERN CIVILIZATION
 - (see CIVILIZATION: Occidental)
- WEYER, JOHANN, 1515-1588
 - psychiatry, 93:11-12
- WHITE, VICTOR, O. P.
 - grace and neuroses, 93:127
 - Jung's psychology, 93:25
- WHITE FATHERS
 - mission statistics, 100:32-33
- WIDENFELD, ADAM
 - Mariology, 45:74
- WIENER, NORBERT, 1894-
 - cybernetics, definition, 131:14
 - man and machine, 131:122
- WILLAERT, ADRIAN, 16th century
 - church music, 125:103, 125
- WILLIAM III, King of England, 1650-1702
 - penal laws, 89:67
- WILLIAM of NEWBURGH (*d. ca. 1199*)
 - on the Canticle, 45:46
- WILLIAM, of SAINT THIERRY, 1066 *ca.* -1148?
 - Epistle to the Brethren of Mont Dieu*, 40:58
 - spirituality, 40:57-61
 - works, 40:57
- WILLIAM of Ware, *fl.* 1267-1300
 - the Immaculate Conception, 45:49
- WIRZ, JOHANN JAKOB, 1778-1858
 - sectarian, 139:115
- WISDOM
 - atheism and, 91:15
 - Augustine on, 98:43-44
 - creation, the, 19:72-73
 - creative power, 19:47
- WISDOM, BOOK OF
 - God the Creator, 19:47
- WISEMAN, NICHOLAS PATRICK STEPHEN, Cardinal, 1802-1865
 - church and state, 89:72
- WITCHCRAFT
 - apparitions, 43:111
 - diabolic possession and, 43:108-114
 - inverted mysticism, 43:109
 - Sprengr and Kramer on, 93:11
- WITNESS BEARING
 - Christian values, 102:36
- WITNESSES
 - prudence; good faith, 57:97
 - qualities, 57:93-94
- WITT, FRANZ XAVIER, 1834-1888
 - church music, 125:139
- WITZEL, GEORG, 1501-1573
 - charity; the Reformers, 105:139
- WOLSEY, THOMAS, Cardinal, 1475?-1530
 - election, 89:56
- WOMAN
 - Africa
 - missions, 100:67
 - Christ and, 24:135
 - Jewish ethics, 73:77
 - Luke's Gospel, 67:75
- WONDER
 - metaphysics, 35:26-28
- WOODFORD, WILLIAM, O. F. M., 14th century
 - development of secular institutes, 87:26
- WORK
 - asceticism, 91:115
 - Christian law, 14:32-39
 - creation and (Marxism), 91:31
 - developing the modern world, 132:26
 - Graeco-Latin antiquity, 14:132
 - Greek philosophy, 14:67
 - Hegel and Marxism, 91:68
 - Jews, 14:133
 - Marxism, 91:66-67

- WORK—continued
 modern civilization, 91:115-116
 parables of Christ, 14:35
 Paul's teaching, 105:42-43
 progress of techniques, 14:48
 providence, 14:133
 religious practice and, 14:36
 secularization, 91:116
 values, 102:38
 village artisan: Christ, 14:33
- WORKS OF MERCY
 charity not exhausted by, 105:126
- WORKS OF MERCY, CORPORAL
 necessity, 105:75
- WORLD
 aesthetic emotion, 19:15
 becoming, 19:114
 changing, 95:7
 Christian life and, 56:119-133
 epiphany of God, 19:7
 as eternal, 19:112-113
 everlasting, 11:72
 Gospel teaching, 69:50
 Gospel usage, 69:65
 Gospels and, 69:82
 illusion, 11:65
 meaning, 19:105
 message; sign, 19:85
 sign and reality, 19:80
 understanding, 19:89
 value, 19:83
- WORLD COUNCIL OF CHURCHES
 authority, 138:35
 Central Committee, 138:36
 Eastern Orthodox churches, 138:57-58
 New Delhi Assembly (1961),
 138:126-127
 Orthodox participation, 135:130
 presidents, 138:35
 union of churches, 138:35
- WORLD WAR, 1914-1918
 pope and Central Powers, 89:99
- WYLYKYNSON, ROBERT, 15th century
 church music, 125:77
- XENODOCHIU
 early Church, 105:52
 hostels, 105:64
- XENOPHANES, 580-485
 Greek religion, 142:45
- XENOPHON, ca. 430-ca. 355 B. C.
 social thought, 105:10
- XIMENEZ DE CISNEROS, FRANCISCO,
 Cardinal, 1436?-1517
 counter-reformation, 78:138
 Renaissance times, 78:54
- YABNE
 Judaic school, 73:34
- YAHWEH
 creator, 19:35
 power, 19:82-83
 transcendence of God, 73:55
- YOUNG, BRIGHAM, 1801-1877
 Mormonism, 139:44ff
- YOUTH
 (see also ADOLESCENCE)
 bishops and, 83:78
 conscience and sin, 56:102
 religious crossroads, 102:71
 religious duties; adolescence, 93:110
 secular movements, 102:76
- ZACCARIA, ANTHONY MARY
 (see ANTHONY ZACCARIA, SAINT)
- ZACCHIAS, PAUL
 on cures, 57:87
- ZACHARY, SAINT, POPE (*d.* 752,
elect 741)
 charities, 105:95
- ZAGNONI, PUDENZIANA, 1583-1650
 stigmatic, 57:26
- ZEALOTS
 sect, 69:14
- ZENO, of Citium
 stoicism, 142:78
- ZEUS
 Hesiod, 142:43
 Jupiter and, 142:109
 king of gods, 142:22-23
 names, 142:19
 syncretism, 142:81
- ZIPOLI, DOMENICO, 1688-1776
 church music, 125:150
- ZWINGLI, ULRICH, 1484-1531
 biblical interpretation, 78:70
 break with the Church, 78:70
 death of, 78:72
 doctrines, 78:71
 marriage, 78:70
 Reformation, 78:69-73; 138:21
 reformers, 78:83
 sacramental quarrel, 78:72

-

About

HENRI DANIEL-ROPS

Editor-in-Chief of the

Twentieth Century Encyclopedia of Catholicism

HENRI DANIEL-ROPS was born Henri Jules Charles Petiot, January 19, 1901, at Épinal (Vosges), France. He majored simultaneously in law, geography and history at the University of Grenoble, winning the equivalent of a Master's degree in each subject and gaining his doctorate from the University of Lyons before he was twenty-one. He subsequently taught history and from 1930 until he retired from teaching in 1945, he was a professor at Neuilly. He adopted the *nom de plume* of Daniel-Rops for his first book—a volume of essays published in 1926. His more than seventy books include twenty novels, and the other writings are historical studies, works in the arts and sciences, poetry, and children's books. His writings have brought him many honors, including election to the Académie Française in 1955, the youngest member at the time. Other honors include Commander of the Order of Saint Gregory the Great in 1949 conferred by Pope Pius XII, and the Grand Cross of that order conferred by Pope John XXIII; Grand Officer of the Order of Christ (Portugal); Knight of the Legion of Honor; winner of the *Académie Française Grand Prix de la Littérature* as well as its *Prix Paul Flat* and *Prix Alfred Née*. He holds honorary degrees from many institutions of higher learning including the *Université de Montréal*, Montreal, Canada. He is a regular contributor to scholarly journals, as well as the editor of four series of books, including *The Twentieth Century Encyclopedia of Catholicism* (which includes his *What is the Bible?*). He contributes to various newspapers, edits a popular monthly, *Ecclesia*, and also publishes an intellectual quarterly.

-

About

LANCELOT C. SHEPPARD

English Supervising Editor

LANCELOT C. SHEPPARD is in charge of supervising the entire translation into English of *The Twentieth Century Encyclopedia of Catholicism*. He has been a school master at Edmund's College, Ware, England, and *College Champittet* in Lausanne, Switzerland.

In this series, he is the author of *The Mass in the West* (volume 111) and *The Liturgical Books* (volume 109). He has translated *History of the Mass* (volume 110), *What is a Priest* (volume 53) and *The Spirit of Worship* (volume 108). He is presently writing an original volume for the series entitled *Spiritual Writers in the Modern Period* (volume 42).

He is the author of many books, including *Guide to the Use of the Roman Breviary*, *The English Carmelites*, *Portrait of a Parish Priest*, and *Charles de Foucauld—Desert Apostle*. He lives in Somerset, England.

-

-

About

BROTHER CELESTINE LUKE, F.S.C., S.T.D.

American Consulting Editor and Chief of Consultants

A NATIVE OF Albany, N. Y., Brother Luke graduated from Christian Brothers Academy in Albany and received a B.A. from Catholic University of America in 1945, graduating *summa cum laude*. Continuing his studies at Catholic University, he obtained an M.A. in Greek and Latin in 1949, a licentiate in sacred theology in 1953 and a doctorate in the same field in 1955.

He held teaching positions at LaSalle Academy in New York City and at De LaSalle College in Washington, D. C. He joined the faculty of Manhattan College in New York City in 1955. He is currently Head of the Department of Theology there.

A Phi Beta Kappa member, he is treasurer of the Catholic Theological Society of America. He is also a member of the American Association of University Professors, the Mariological Society, the Catholic Biblical Association, and was formerly Treasurer of the Society of Catholic College Teachers of Sacred Doctrine.

In addition to being American Theological Consultant to Hawthorn Books for *The Twentieth Century Encyclopedia of Catholicism*, he is a frequent contributor to theological and educational journals and has written college course outlines in fundamental and dogmatic theology, historical Christology, and Christian marriage.

-

About

JOSEPH W. SPRUG

Editor of the Index

JOSEPH SPRUG, who received his degrees in Library Science and Philosophy from The Catholic University of America, has had wide experience in preparing indexes for historical, religious, and periodical works. Some of his larger publications include the volumes of *The Catholic Periodical Index* which he began editing in 1952, a ten-year index to *The Priest*, a fifteen-year index to the *American Ecclesiastical Review*, a thirty-year index to *Orate-Fratres/Worship*, a complete index to G. K. Chesterton and an index to the first fifty years of *The Catholic Mind*. Mr. Sprug has held administrative positions with The Catholic University of America Library, The Catholic Library Association, Fresno County Library and Saint Vincent College Library. His most recent appointment has been as the Director of Loretto Heights College Library in Denver, Colorado.

-



The Twentieth Century Encyclopedia of Catholicism

*The number of each volume indicates its place in
the over-all series and not the order of publication.*

Part One: Knowledge and Faith

1. What Does Man Know?
2. Is Theology a Science?
3. The Meaning of Tradition
4. What is Dogma?
5. Do Dogmas Change?
6. What is Faith?
7. God's Word to Man
8. Myth or Mystery?
9. What is a Miracle?
10. Is There a Christian Philosophy?
11. The Origins of Christian Philosophy
12. Medieval Christian Philosophy
13. The Basis of Belief
14. Christianity and Science
15. The God of Reason

Part Two: The Basic Truths

16. The Worship of God
17. What is the Trinity?
18. The Holy Spirit
19. The Creation
20. The Problem of Evil
21. Who is the Devil?
22. Freedom and Providence
23. The Theology of Grace
24. What is the Incarnation?
25. What is Redemption?
26. The Communion of Saints
27. Faith, Hope and Charity
28. Life After Death

Part Three: The Nature of Man

29. The Origins of Man
30. Evolution
31. What is Man?
32. What is Life?
33. Personal Responsibility
34. Man in His Environment
35. Man and Metaphysics
36. Psychical Phenomena

Part Four: The Means of Redemption

37. Prayer
38. The Nature of Mysticism
39. Spiritual Writers of the Early Church
40. Spiritual Writers of the Middle Ages
41. Post-Reformation Spirituality
42. Spiritual Writers in Modern Times
43. True and False Possession
44. Mary The Mother of God
45. The Devotion to Our Lady
46. What is a Saint?
47. What is an Angel?

Part Five: The Life of Faith

48. What is the Church?
49. What is a Sacrament?
50. Christian Initiation
51. Penance and Absolution
52. What is the Eucharist?
53. What is a Priest?
54. Christian Marriage
55. Death and the Christian
56. What is Christian Life?
57. The Enigma of the Stigmata
58. Christian Ethics
59. Christianity and Money

Part Six: The Word of God

60. What is the Bible?
61. The Promised Land
62. Biblical Archaeology
63. Biblical Criticism
64. God's People in the Bible
65. The Religion of Israel
66. The Prophets
67. The Sources for the Life of Christ
68. The Life of Our Lord
69. What is the Gospel?
70. St. Paul and His Message
71. The Old Testament Apocrypha
72. The New Testament Apocrypha
73. Judaism

TWENTIETH CENTURY ENCYCLOPEDIA OF CATHOLICISM

Part Seven: The History of The Church

74. Christian Beginnings
75. The Dawn of the Middle Ages
76. The Early Middle Ages
77. The Later Middle Ages
78. The Revolt against the Church
79. The Age of Absolutism

Part Eight: The Organization of the Church

80. What is Canon Law?
81. The Papacy
82. The Ecumenical Councils
83. What is a Bishop?
84. What is a Cardinal?
85. Religious Orders of Men
86. Religious Orders of Women
87. Secular Institutes
88. The Catholic Spirit

Part Nine: The Church and the Modern World

89. Church and State
90. Christianity and Economics
91. Atheism
92. Catholicism in English-Speaking Lands
93. Psychiatry and the Christian
94. Technology and Religion
95. The Christian and World Integration
96. Christianity and Communism
97. Christianity and Colonialism
98. Holiness in Action
99. History of the Missions
100. Missions in the World Today
101. The Contribution of German Catholicism
102. The Church's Mission in the World
103. The Church and Sex
104. Catholicism and the Labor Movement
105. Christian Charity in Action
106. International Morality
107. Why We Believe

Part Ten: The Worship of the Church

108. The Spirit of Worship
109. The Liturgical Books
110. History of the Mass
111. The Mass in the West
112. Eastern Liturgies
113. The Christian Calendar
114. Vestments and Church Furniture
115. The Liturgical Movement

Part Eleven: Catholicism and Literature

116. Sacred Languages
117. Contemporary Christian Writers
118. Christian Poetry
119. Modern Christian Literature

Part Twelve: Catholicism and the Arts

120. Church Building
121. Early Christian Art
122. The Christian Meaning of Art
123. Modern Christian Art
124. Christian Theatre
125. Christian Music
126. Christianity and Linguistics

Part Thirteen: Catholicism and Science

127. Cosmology and Christianity
128. Nuclear Physics in Peace and War
129. Medicine and Morals
130. Science and Religion
131. Cybernetics
132. World Poverty and the Christian
133. Towards a Theology of Science
134. Man's Intervention in Nature

Part Fourteen: Outside the Church

135. The Spirit of Eastern Orthodoxy
136. Heresies and Heretics
137. Protestantism
138. Christian Unity
139. Christian Sects

Part Fifteen: Non-Christian Beliefs

140. Primitive and Prehistoric Religions
141. Religions of the Ancient East
142. Greek and Roman Religion
143. Mohammedanism
144. Hinduism
145. Buddhism
146. Christianity and Other Religions

Part Sixteen: General and Supplementary Volumes

147. Christian Sociology
148. Law and Morals
149. Why I am a Christian
150. Index

Titles are subject to change.

THE NEXT TWENTY-FOUR VOLUMES IN ORDER OF PUBLICATION

THE CONTRIBUTION OF GERMAN CATHOLICISM

by Alexander Dru. No. 101.

WHAT IS A SACRAMENT?

by Bernard Piauult. No. 49.

PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY

by Monica Lawlor. No. 33.

CONTEMPORARY CHRISTIAN WRITERS

by Joseph R. Foster. No. 117.

CHRISTIAN ETHICS

by D. J. B. Hawkins. No. 58.

THE AGE OF ABSOLUTISM

by Maurice Braure. No. 79.

TECHNOLOGY AND RELIGION

by Henri Queffelec. No. 94.

CATHOLICISM IN ENGLISH- SPEAKING LANDS

by M. P. Carthy, O.S.U. No. 92.

CHRISTIANITY AND OTHER RELIGIONS

by R. C. Zaehner. No. 146.

THE LITURGICAL MOVEMENT

by Two Sacerdotal Communities. No. 115.

THE OLD TESTAMENT APOCRYPHA

by Catherine Dimier. No. 71.

CHRISTIANITY AND COLONIALISM

by R. C. Delavignette. No. 97.

WHAT IS DOGMA?

by Charles Journet. No. 4.

WHAT IS A CARDINAL

by P. C. Van Lierde & A. Giraud.
No. 84.

THE MEANING OF TRADITION

by Yves Congar. No. 3.

RELIGIOUS ORDERS OF WOMEN

by S. Cita-Malard. No. 86.

PRIMITIVE AND PREHISTORIC RELIGIONS

by F. Bergounioux & J. Goetz.
No. 140.

LAW AND MORALS

by N. St. John-Stevas. No. 148.

TOWARDS A THEOLOGY OF SCIENCE

by L. Bright. No. 133.

SPIRITUAL WRITERS IN MODERN TIMES

by Lancelot Sheppard. No. 42.

CHRISTIAN POETRY

by Elizabeth Jennings. No. 118.

MODERN CHRISTIAN ART

by W. Wilson. No. 123.

PRAYER

by Jean Daujat. No. 37.

THE NATURE OF MYSTICISM

by Y. Gobry. No. 38.



*Awarded the Thomas More Association Medal
for the most distinguished contribution
to Catholic publishing in 1958*

ACCLAIMED as the greatest source of Catholic knowledge ever assembled, **THE TWENTIETH CENTURY ENCYCLOPEDIA OF CATHOLICISM** contains everything anyone would want to know on any subject involving Catholicism. Under the scholarly direction of the distinguished French Academician, Henri Daniel-Rops, the leading Catholic authorities of our time are producing 150 volumes comprising the unique monument to Catholic scholarship and faith that is **THE TWENTIETH CENTURY ENCYCLOPEDIA OF CATHOLICISM**. The series is divided into sixteen sub-series on such general topics as belief, faith, the nature of man, the Bible, etc. Each volume covers a specific subject under these headings, and is complete in itself with its own bibliography and scholarly annotations.

Subscription Plan: Individual volumes in the series sell for \$3.50 each. A minimum saving of \$150.00 may be made under the two-books-a-month subscription plan, by subscribing in advance. Each volume may then be purchased at the rate of \$2.50—or \$5 a month for each two volumes. Because the series is being published over a period of 75 months, the publishers cannot guarantee that printing and paper cost increases will not force them to raise the price of future volumes. *However, subscribers on the standing order plan will always receive a discount of at least 15%.*

Pre-Payment Savings Plan: An additional discount of \$25 is allowed for full series payment of \$350 in advance, making a total saving of \$175.00. And, naturally, payment in full avoids the risk of being affected by any future cost increases.

INDEX: This interim index of volumes sixty-nine through one hundred and eight, issued in the series covers nearly 10,000 separate entries, conveniently arranged and cross-indexed for quick, easy reference. You may obtain your copy of the index for two dollars from the source through which you subscribed to the Encyclopedia. Further indexes will follow as the series progresses.

UNIVERSAL
LIBRARY



111 557

UNIVERSAL
LIBRARY

